Page 1 1 2 3 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA 4 CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO 5 --000--6 7 ELIEZER WILLIAMS, et al., ) ) Plaintiffs, 8 ) ) 9 ) No. 312 236 vs. ) 10 STATE OF CALIFORNIA, DELAINE ) EASTIN, State Superintendent Of ) 11 Public Instruction, STATE ) DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, STATE ) 12 BOARD OF EDUCATION, ) ) 13 Defendants. ) ) 14 ) 15 16 17 DEPOSITION OF 18 SARA CANEL 19 November 10, 2001 20 21 22 23 REPORTED BY: CLARE MACY, CSR 5256 24 25

$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	INDEX   INDEX OF EXAMINATIONS   (MARCED FOR IDENTIFICATION   EXHIBITS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION   Marcelen and a service of the servi	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>KOTT, Attorney at Law, appeared as counsel on behalf of</li> <li>the Plaintiff.</li> <li>O'MELVENY &amp; MYERS LLP, 400 South Hope Street,</li> <li>Los Angeles, California 90071-2899, represented by</li> <li>JENNIFER VANSE, Attorney at Law, appeared as counsel on</li> <li>behalf of the Defendant.</li> <li>ALSO PRESENT: MOISES CANEL, JULIO CANEL</li> <li>000</li> <li>EXAMINATION BY MS. VANSE</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Good morning, Mrs. Canel. My</li> <li>name is Jennifer Vanse. I'm an attorney with</li> <li>O'Melveny &amp; Myers, and we represent the State of</li> <li>California in this matter.</li> <li>Could you please state and spell your full name</li> <li>for the record, please?</li> <li>A. Spell?</li> <li>Q. Yes, please.</li> <li>A. My first name is Sara, S-A-R-A, and my last</li> <li>name is C-A-N-E-L.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. Have you ever had your deposition</li> <li>taken before?</li> <li>A. No. This is the first time.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Then let me just explain kind of some</li> <li>ground rules so you know what's going on. If you have</li> <li>any questions, let me know. As you can see, the court</li> </ul>	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO -oOo ELIEZER WILLIAMS, et al., ) Plaintiffs, ) Ys. ) No. 312 236 STATE OF CALIFORNIA, DELAINE ) EASTIN, State Superintendent Of ) Public Instruction, STATE ) DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, STATE ) BOARD OF EDUCATION, TATE ) Defendants. ) Coo BE IT REMEMBERED that, pursuant to Notice, and on Saturday, November 10, 2001, commencing at 9:30 a.m. thereof, at 275 Battery Street, San Francisco, California, before me, CLARE MACY, a Certified Shorthand Reporter, personally appeared SARA CANEL called as a witness by the Defendant, who, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: -oOo MORRISON & FOERSTER LLP, 425 Market Street, San Francisco, California 94105-2482, represented by AMY M.	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Page 5</li> <li>reporter here is going to be taking down everything you</li> <li>and I or anyone here says, and when she's finished, when</li> <li>we're finished with the deposition, you'll be able to</li> <li>review a copy of the transcript and make any changes at</li> <li>that time that you think need to be made. I should tell</li> <li>you if you do make any changes, any of the attorneys in</li> <li>the action can comment on any of the changes, but of</li> <li>course, you're free to make them.</li> <li>Because the court reporter is taking down</li> <li>everything you say, it's important that only one of us</li> <li>speaks at a time in order that we have a clear record,</li> <li>and that, also, if you're answering, please do so with a</li> <li>"yes" or a "no" instead of shaking your head.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. For example, when you just said "uh-huh," "yes"</li> <li>would be better.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I want to make sure you understand</li> <li>everything that I'm asking you, so if you don't</li> <li>understand, please let me know, and I'll try and</li> <li>rephrase it if that's what you need or make it more</li> <li>clear. But if you don't indicate that you have not</li> <li>understood my question, I'm going to presume that you</li> <li>have understood it and answered it accordingly.</li> <li>Do you understand that?</li> </ul>	

	Page 6		Page 8
1	A. Yes.	1	Q. Any other papers that were filed with the court
2	Q. And if there's ever a question that you are not	2	that you know of that you reviewed? And this is just
3	sure of the answer to; you would have to guess in order	3	for your deposition today, not ever.
4	to answer, I don't want you to guess as to an answer.	4	A. Yes. Well, this one.
5	But if you do have an estimate of what the answer would	5	Q. And for the record, that looks like our notice
6	be, then I am entitled to that answer.	6	of your deposition and attached document request.
7	Do you understand that?	7	A. Yes, that is about it.
8	A. Yes.	8	Q. And when you reviewed your declaration, did you
9	Q. And the court reporter has just sworn you in	9	find that anything in it had changed since when you
10	and put you under oath. So that does mean that	10	first signed your declaration?
11	everything you say today will have the same force and	11	A. No.
12	effect as if we were in a court room. Obviously, we're	12	Q. How about when you reviewed your son's
13	not.	13	declaration? Did you
14	A. Yes.	14	A. You mean in my declaration?
15	Q. So it's important that you understand that.	15	Q. Yes.
16	At any time during the deposition today you	16	A. Yes. Well, I made a mistake here. Principal's
17	need a break, please feel free to let me know. We'll	17	name. I noticed that I said Mr. Cummings, and his name
18	take one. I would ask that you wait until you've	18	is Mr. Muzinich.
19	answered a question before taking a break, but please,	19	Q. That's paragraph 6 of your declaration?
20	feel free to take a break any time you need to.	20	A. Yes, that's correct.
21	Is there any reason why you feel you couldn't	21	Q. Anything else that you noticed in your
22	give your best testimony this morning?	22	declaration that was inaccurate when you reviewed it for
23	A. No.	23	your deposition?
24	Q. What did you do to prepare for your deposition	24	A. No. Just that.
25	today?	25	Q. How about your son's declaration? Did you find
	Page 7		Page 9
1	Page 7	1	Page 9
1	A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried	1	anything to be inaccurate?
2	A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.	2	anything to be inaccurate? A. No.
2 3	<ul><li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li><li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>anything to be inaccurate?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li><li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>anything to be inaccurate?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li><li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li><li>A. No.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>anything to be inaccurate?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li><li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li><li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>anything to be inaccurate?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li><li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li><li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>anything to be inaccurate?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li><li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what</li><li>I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li><li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? (Interruption)</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to?</li> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what</li> <li>I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a letter from your attorney, you can just tell me that.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> <li>A. All of it.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a letter from your attorney, you can just tell me that.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> <li>A. All of it.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review the deposition notice</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a letter from your attorney, you can just tell me that.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what</li> <li>I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> <li>A. All of it.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review the deposition notice and document request for your deposition today?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a letter from your attorney, you can just tell me that.</li> <li>You don't need to tell me what's in it. But if you can remember specifically if it's a letter or it's</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> <li>A. All of it.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review the deposition notice and document request for your deposition today?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a letter from your attorney, you can just tell me that.</li> <li>You don't need to tell me what's in it. But if you can remember specifically if it's a letter or it's</li> <li>A. Papers about my declaration and my son's declaration.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> <li>A. All of it.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review the deposition notice and document request for your deposition today?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: I object to the extent that that seeks information protected by the attorney-client</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. Well, I went over some papers I had and tried to remember everything I could.</li> <li>Q. Anything else? Did you speak to anyone other than your attorneys about your deposition today?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And you said you went over some papers. Which papers were you referring to? <ul> <li>(Interruption)</li> <li>(Whereupon, Mr. Julio Canel enters.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I believe before we stopped that I was asking you what papers you had reviewed.</li> <li>A. All the papers I've had from all this.</li> <li>Q. Then if you can remember, I would like you to be as specific as you can as to what papers. If it's a letter from your attorney, you can just tell me that.</li> <li>You don't need to tell me what's in it. But if you can remember specifically if it's a letter or it's</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>anything to be inaccurate?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review your declaration and your son's declaration?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to make sure I remember what I exactly said. It's been a long time.</li> <li>Q. And for the record, you signed your declaration in May on May 9, 2000?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review that complaint for your deposition today?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to remember.</li> <li>Q. Did you review all of it or just certain portions of the complaint?</li> <li>A. All of it.</li> <li>Q. And why did you review the deposition notice and document request for your deposition today?</li> </ul>

- before this deposition? 21
- 22 A. No, not his.
- Q. Did you review any, like -- the complaint that 23
- 24 was filed in this action?
- 25 A. I think I did.

- 22
- But beyond that, you can answer. MS. VANSE: Q. Other than your
- 23 conversations --
- 24 MS. KOTT: Just don't reveal the content of any
- 25 of our conversations.

D	10
rage	10

Page 10	Page 12
<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: What was the question?</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Sure. I just wanted to know</li> <li>why you reviewed your notice of deposition and document</li> <li>request?</li> <li>A. Just wanted to know what it was all about.</li> <li>Q. For the record, counsel has provided me with</li> <li>three it looks like actually, it looks like two</li> <li>letters written in</li> <li>A. That's I'm sorry. That's one letter.</li> <li>Q. This is one letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Actually, we just got I'll just mark these.</li> <li>We can talk about them later, but so we know what we're</li> <li>talking about.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 1 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, can you review what</li> <li>we marked as Deposition Exhibit 1 and tell me what that</li> <li>is?</li> <li>A. Well, this letter was a long time ago. It</li> <li>was It had to do with a teacher my son had, a math</li> <li>teacher.</li> <li>Q. And when was the letter written?</li> <li>A. It says here 11/16 November 16, '99.</li> <li>Q. And did you write that letter?</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Page 12</li> <li>Q. I'm sorry. Is there any way you can read it in</li> <li>English or</li> <li>A. Okay. This letter is</li> <li>MR. CANEL: Would you like me to read it? I</li> <li>can translate it.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Did you write this letter?</li> <li>MR. CANEL: No. I'm just offering to translate</li> <li>the letter for you.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Actually, it's signed by him and</li> <li>I.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. And him is Julio Canel, your</li> <li>husband?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Yes, that's right. He knows</li> <li>what's in this letter because I showed I told him</li> <li>what it was in the letter before I sent it to him.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. And I appreciate your offers,</li> <li>but since it's your deposition, I'd rather have you tell</li> <li>me what's in the letter.</li> <li>A. In my own words?</li> <li>Q. Or if you'd rather not</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Do you need a word for word</li> <li>translation right now? Because she can fairly easily</li> <li>explain what it's about.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Yeah. I would rather have her</li> <li>explain what it's about rather than just a translation</li> </ul>
<ul> <li>Page 11</li> <li>A. Yes, I did.</li> <li>Q. Why did you write that letter? I'm sorry.</li> <li>Is that addressed to the teacher?</li> <li>A. No. To the principal.</li> <li>Q. That's Mr. Muzinich?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Why did you write that letter?</li> <li>A. I can try to read it for a while if you let me.</li> <li>Q. Sure, please. Take all the time to review it.</li> <li>A. So I can explain to you better.</li> <li>Q. Of course.</li> <li>A. Well, this is about I was kind of upset the</li> <li>way this teacher was treating the students. And I was</li> <li>telling him about education starts at home, but the</li> <li>school had their own responsibility, you know, in</li> <li>teaching kids good education besides our own from the</li> <li>house, and that I didn't know what else to do because he</li> <li>would come crying at home and depressed about the</li> <li>situation. So I decided to write this letter to him.</li> <li>Q. And since the letter is in Spanish and I do not</li> <li>speak Spanish, would you mind reading the letter into</li> <li>the record?</li> <li>A. The whole letter?</li> <li>A. Okay. (Reading in Spanish.)</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Page 13</li> <li>literally. We can get the translation later on.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Right, later.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. If you can go paragraph by</li> <li>paragraph and paraphrase it.</li> <li>A. That was the first paragraph.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. I'll try to tell you about the second one.</li> <li>Q. Great.</li> <li>A. It says about what I just told you, the second</li> <li>one, about that it's our obligation to give him good</li> <li>education at home, but what are they, you know, the</li> <li>teachers, doing about giving their own and the good</li> <li>example to the kids. And what is the school doing.</li> <li>Q. What about the next paragraph?</li> <li>A. I'm telling him about that my son told me about</li> <li>this teacher, that he's very rude and mean to the</li> <li>students, and he often humiliates them, and that my son</li> <li>is not the only one, and that I bring two girls to</li> <li>school, and they tell me the same thing about him, and</li> <li>that it hurts me to see the situation in the schools</li> <li>here in Richmond because in Daly City the schools and</li> <li>the cachers are better; the schools were better, at least</li> <li>the ones, you know, they were in.</li> </ul>

	Page 14		Page 16
1	Q. I'm sorry. Where was that?	1	referring to?
2	A. Daly City.	2	A.
3	Q. Can you spell that?	3	Q. and he was the teacher?
4	A. D-A-L-Y.	4	A. Yes.
5	Q. And then "city"?	5	And that the way he talks, he intimidates
6	A. City.	6 7	people.
7 8	Starting from the head, which is the leader of the school, and the teachers, and that what I would like	8	I'm involved in the school in Richmond High School, and I know my rights as a parent and my
0 9	for him as the principal of the school is to take a	9	obligations I mean the obligations that teachers and
10	little bit more interest in the problem and talk with	10	the school personnel has. My other letter is to the
11	the teachers about this.	11	district. And the reason is is because I want to see
12	MS. KOTT: And just for the record, you're now	12	changes and better things for the schools, better
13	discussing the next paragraph; is that correct?	13	education for our kids, for our sons. I want to see
14	THE WITNESS: Right.	14	changes, and I will be keeping an eye on things that my
15	MS. KOTT: Beginning with okay.	15 16	son will have to say to me. And I will be telling all the parents about this, too, so they would know and that
16 17	MS. VANSE: Thank you. THE WITNESS: My son, he does his homework	17	they would do something about it or the same thing I'm
18	every day, and according to the teacher, he never	18	doing, because all the parents are doing it.
19	returns his homework. I think the other page	19	I want to tell you, Mr or sir, principal,
20	MS. VANSE: Q. Is there another page in it?	20	that until this day we haven't seen any homework graded
21	MS. KOTT: Was that supposed to be in the	21	by this teacher. He doesn't take time to check the
22	middle? I'm sorry. That's my fault.	22	homeworks, and then he says they don't do their
23	MS. VANSE: Here. If you can just give that	23 24	homework, and he gives them bad grades.
24 25	back to me. THE WITNESS: Because this one is the third	24	There are so many things I have observed in school that are not good and that I don't agree upon.
	THE WITHESS. Decause and one is the time	25	senoor that are not good and that I don't agree upon.
	Page 15		Page 17
1	page, actually.	1	And I noticed that the way they teach is not the way
2	MS. VANSE: Q. And on the second page of	2	they teach is very poor and that the teachers are not
3	Exhibit 1 it has a number 2.	3	teaching what they should be teaching at their school
45	<ul><li>A. I know. I guess I made a mistake.</li><li>Q. But this is actually the second page?</li></ul>	45	level. Our next step will be having a talk with the
6	A. Yes, this is the second page.	6	teacher and you, Mr. Principal, or with whoever is
7	Q. Let's just can we just take this out and	7	necessary to see a better change.
8	attach it? So we're now inserting three pages into	8	Signed Julio Canel, Senior, and Mrs. Sara
9	Exhibit 1. You can just give that back to me. We can	9	Canel.
10	put it all together. Thank you.	10	I think that's Well, not exactly, you know,
11	A. Yes. I was talking about the homework. He	11	because it's in Spanish, but I tried to say it.
12	always does his homework and that the teacher's obligation is to check the homework and grade it, not	12 13	Q. It's the gist of what is included in the letter?
		1 1 2	
	•	14	A. It's what it's all about.
14 15	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework.	14 15	<ul> <li>A. It's what it's all about.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as</li> </ul>
14 15 16	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework. And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher,		
14 15 16 17	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework. And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my	15 16 17	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2
14 15 16 17 18	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework. And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a	15 16 17 18	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.)
14 15 16 17 18 19	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework. And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't	15 16 17 18 19	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've
14 15 16 17 18 19 20	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework. And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't take time to listen to anybody.	15 16 17 18 19 20	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 2 and tell me what it is?
14 15 16 17 18 19	only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework. And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't	15 16 17 18 19	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 2 and tell me what it is? A. This is a letter that one of my son's teacher
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework.</li> <li>And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't take time to listen to anybody.</li> <li>Q. When you say that, are you referring to the teacher or to Mr. Muzinich?</li> <li>A. The teacher. I'm telling this to the principal</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 2 and tell me what it is?
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework.</li> <li>And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't take time to listen to anybody.</li> <li>Q. When you say that, are you referring to the teacher or to Mr. Muzinich?</li> <li>A. The teacher. I'm telling this to the principal the way I feel.</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 2 and tell me what it is? A. This is a letter that one of my son's teacher gave me. She said that she sent this letter to the principal asking him for new textbooks. Q. And so that name is Colleen Coll?
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework.</li> <li>And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't take time to listen to anybody.</li> <li>Q. When you say that, are you referring to the teacher or to Mr. Muzinich?</li> <li>A. The teacher. I'm telling this to the principal</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 2 and tell me what it is? A. This is a letter that one of my son's teacher gave me. She said that she sent this letter to the principal asking him for new textbooks.
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>only his homework but every student's homework, and to keep a record of each homework.</li> <li>And I had the opportunity to meet this teacher, and he left a poor impression, in, you know, my husband's eyes and mine, too, and that he looks like a person who doesn't take his you know, that doesn't take time to listen to anybody.</li> <li>Q. When you say that, are you referring to the teacher or to Mr. Muzinich?</li> <li>A. The teacher. I'm telling this to the principal the way I feel.</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	MS. VANSE: And then can we mark this as Exhibit 2. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 2 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Would you look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 2 and tell me what it is? A. This is a letter that one of my son's teacher gave me. She said that she sent this letter to the principal asking him for new textbooks. Q. And so that name is Colleen Coll?

5 (Pages 14 to 17)

	Page 18		Page 20
1	Q. And she is a teacher at Helms?	1	have heard about him and things he had to say to us.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. What is the date on that letter?
3	Q. And what class did she teach?	3	A. June 5, 2001.
4	A. History.	4	Q. And did he give you I'm sorry. Did he give
5	Q. Is she still at the school now; do you know?	5	this to several parents?
6	A. I think so.	6	A. To all the parents.
7	Q. And you said she gave you a copy of the letter?	7	Q. So all the parents at Helms received that
8	A. That's correct.	8	letter that you know of?
9	Q. And when did she do that?	9	A. That's correct, because this was translated in
10	A. Exactly the date I don't remember, but it was	10	Spanish, so because they don't speak English, but I
11	this year.	11	kept one in English and in Spanish.
12	Q. This year. Was it during this school year, the	12	Q. Did you receive this in the mail or in person?
13	2001-2002 school year?	13	A. No. In person.
14	A. 2001.	14	Q. Was this at a meeting of some sort?
15	Q. Like September?	15	A. That's correct.
16	A. Before the end of the first school year because	16	Q. What was that meeting for?
17	they started at second right now.	17	A. He wanted to apologize to the parents.
18	Q. Helms is on a Helms goes from September to	18	Q. Any other reason for the meeting that you know
19	May or June?	19	of?
20	A. That's correct, to June.	20	A. He wanted to talk about, you know, the school.
21	Q. So was it last spring, if you know what I mean?	21	Q. And what did he apologize for?
22	A. Probably. I don't remember.	22	A. He was rude to me in a meeting, and I guess he
23	Q. It wasn't this school year, meaning starting	23	felt like he had to apologize to me, and he wanted
24	two months ago in September?	24	Tanya she works with the community. She's supposed
25	A. No, it wasn't.	25	to help parents in anything that has to do with parents
	Page 19		Page 21
	č		
1	Q. And do you know why she gave you a copy of that	1	and school.

u know why she gave you a copy of that 2 2 Q. Do you know Tanya's last name? letter? 3 A. Because she was tired with everything. 3 A. Avila. 4 Q. What did she think you would do with the Q. How do you spell that? 4 5 letter? 5 A. A-V-I-L-A. MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation. O. She works at the school? 6 6 7 MS. VANSE: Q. If you know, you can answer. 7 A. That's correct. 8 A. Well, she heard that the parents were trying to 8 She insulted the parents. 9 help the teachers. 9 Q. Did Mr. Muzinich apologize to anyone else other 10 Q. Have you ever received a letter like that from 10 than you? a teacher before? 11 11 A. No. 12 A. No. Q. When you say Ms. Avila insulted the parents, 12 13 Q. Have you received a letter from a teacher like 13 what do you mean by that? that since this one? 14 14 A. She practically called us dogs. Q. When was that? 15 A. No. Just comments. 15 A. This was in a parent meeting. MS. VANSE: If I can have this marked as 16 16 Q. Do you remember when that meeting was? 17 Exhibit 3. 17 18 (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 3 18 A. No. I don't remember the date, but I know it 19 was marked for identification.) 19 was a Tuesday morning. 20 MS. VANSE: Q. And Ms. Canel, if you will take Q. Do you remember which year it was? 20 a look at what we've marked as Deposition Exhibit 3, 21 21 A. It was this year. 22 Q. By "this," do you mean -which is a two-page document, and tell me what that 22 23 document is. 23 A. 2001. 24 Q. 2001, but the previous school year? A. This a letter the principal gave us. It was 24 25 regarding about several things, what things the parents 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

6 (Pages 18 to 21)

1 Q. What was that meeting about, if you remember? 1 Q. When you say "evidence," what do you mean? 2 A. It was meetings, you know, about the school. 2 A. About letters that we sent to the principal, 3 Q. Were these regular meetings that you had? 3 letters that we sent to the district, not only me, but 4 A. Regular meetings every Tuesday mornings. 4 different parents, all the parents. And some of them 5 Q. Is this the Coffee Club? 5 have pictures of the school. 6 Q. Do you know -- I'm sorry. How do you know that A. Coffee Club, that's correct. 6 7 7 Q. How did it come about that she insulted the they have these? 8 parents? What were you talking about at the time, if 8 A. Because I have seen them. 9 you remember? 9 Q. How did it come about that you saw them? Did 10 A. About the school. I don't remember exactly 10 they show them to you at a meeting? what she was telling us, but I do remember when she said A. All of them together, all of us saw the papers. 11 11 that we came to school only to bark and that all the 12 All the parents saw the papers. 12 13 parents got very upset that they -- and one of them -- I 13 O. When was that? 14 want to say Sara Clemore. Not Sara Clemore. I'm just 14 A. At the parents' meetings. 15 looking for a word to say this. She was very upset and 15 Q. Do you recall who you saw them from, these she -- and angry. She was asking why, you know, she was 16 letters or photographs? 16 17 calling us like that. A. What do you mean? 17 18 O. This is Sara? 18 O. Like who showed them to you, the people that 19 A. This is another parent present there. 19 had these? 20 Q. Do you remember the other parent's name? 20 A. The parents. 21 A. Yes. 21 Q. Right, but do you know who they are, the names? A. Yes. Well, some of them I don't recall their Q. What was it? 22 22 23 23 A. Martha. names, but most of them I do. 24 Q. Martha. And her last name? 24 Q. The ones that you can recall. 25 A. Figueroa. 25 A. Martha is one, same person.

## Page 23

O. I'll take that back. Q. Martha Figueroa? 1 1 2 Again, Exhibits 1 through 3 are documents that 2 A. Yes. G-E-N-O-V-E-V-A is another one. 3 you found while looking through some papers? 3 Q. Is that --4 4 A. Yes. A. A parent. 5 MS. VANSE: And Plaintiffs will be Bates 5 Q. Right. But is it -- I guess it's Genoveva 6 stamping them and producing them to all parties? DeAlba? 6 7 MS. KOTT: Correct. 7 A. Yes. MS. VANSE: Q. Do you know if you have any 8 8 Q. Anyone else? 9 other letters or notes that would relate to Walter Helms 9 A. I-D-A-L-I-A Lopez. 10 or the schools in West Contra Costa other than the three 10 Q. Anyone else that you recall? 11 that you gave us? 11 A. Beatriz Ezcutia. 12 A. I think I might have, but I didn't have time to 12 Q. Just go ahead and spell that, if you would? 13 find them. 13 A. First name or --14 MS. KOTT: I was going to say they would also 14 Q. Both first and last. have to be responsive to some request that you've made 15 15 A. B-E-A-T-R-I-Z. And the last name is. for us to produce them. 16 16 E-Z-C-U-T-I-A. 17 MS. VANSE: Right. I'm just trying to get a 17 Q. Anyone else that you can recall? 18 sense of what you all might have in addition to these 18 A. America -- I don't remember her last name right 19 three. 19 now. Q. And where would any additional letters or notes 20 20 Q. Anyone else? be? Do you know where they are, or you just didn't have 21 21 A. Maria \_\_\_\_\_. I don't remember her last 22 time to look for them? 22 name. 23 A. I might have some, and I know that other 23 Q. And can we leave a blank after "America" and 24 parents have a lot of evidence, if I should call it that 24 "Maria," and then when you get your transcript and review it, if you either remember or could look up their 25 way, or proofs. 25

7 (Pages 22 to 25)

## Page 24

	Page 26		Page 28
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>last names, I would appreciate it. And you can just fill it in when you review your transcript.</li> <li>A. America is Mazariego, M-A-Z-A-R-I-E-G-O.</li> <li>Q. Maria's last name you don't recall?</li> <li>A. No, I can't recall that.</li> <li>Q. We'll leave it blank. You can fill it in.</li> <li>Anyone else?</li> <li>A. Miguel. Gutierrez I think is his last name.</li> <li>Jorje I don't remember his last name.</li> <li>Q. Can we leave a blank for that one, also?</li> <li>Anyone else?</li> <li>A. I know there are more parents, but I can't recall their names.</li> <li>Q. Are these all parents that are involved in the Coffee Club?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. About how many parents are in that club?</li> <li>A. Usually 12, sometimes more, sometimes less.</li> <li>Q. Is this something that the parents decided to start or that the school</li> <li>A. The school.</li> <li>Q. Do you know why the school started the Coffee Club?</li> <li>A. I guess they wanted parent involvement.</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>A. My little one is five. Sara.</li> <li>Q. Does she go to school yet?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Where does she go to school?</li> <li>A. Where, meaning what city?</li> <li>Q. What's the school called?</li> <li>A. Montalvin Manor School.</li> <li>Q. Can you spell that?</li> <li>A. Let me write it.</li> <li>Q. Sorry.</li> <li>A. That's okay. Okay. Montalvin,</li> <li>M-O-N-T-A-L-V-I-N, M-A-N-O-R, School.</li> <li>Q. And she's in kindergarten?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. What about your oldest son?</li> <li>A. He's a senior, in 12th grade.</li> <li>Q. What school does he go to?</li> <li>A. Richmond High School.</li> <li>Q. Did he attend Richmond for all of his high school years?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. Where did he go to middle school?</li> <li>A. What was the school? Do you remember the school?</li> <li>MR. CANEL: Ben Franklin.</li> </ul>
	Page 27		Page 29
1	MS. KOTT: Don't guess.	1	THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City.
2	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure.	2	THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is
2 3	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place	2 3	THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is it, Daly City?
2 3 4	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children	2 3 4	THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is it, Daly City? A. Daly City?
2 3 4 5	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have?	2 3 4 5	THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is it, Daly City? A. Daly City? Q. Uh-huh.
2 3 4	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three.	2 3 4	<ul><li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is it, Daly City?</li><li>A. Daly City?</li><li>Q. Uh-huh.</li><li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have?	2 3 4 5 6	THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is it, Daly City? A. Daly City? Q. Uh-huh.
2 3 4 5 6 7	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms?	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco. THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98. Q. '98?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98. Q. '98? A. No. '99. '99.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98. Q. '98? A. No. '99. '99. Q. '99, okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in Los Angeles.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98. Q. '98? A. No. '99. '99. Q. '99, okay. A. '99.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> <li>Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98. Q. '98? A. No. '99. '99. Q. '99, okay. A. '99. Q. And was the Coffee Club in place when you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco. THE WITNESS: Going south, yes. MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California. MS. VANSE: Q. How long have you lived in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have? A. Three. Q. And how many of them went to Helms? A. One. Q. Just Moises? A. That's right. Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms? A. '99. No. I think it was '98. Q. '98? A. No. '99. '99. Q. '99, okay. A. '99.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> <li>Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have?</li> <li>A. Three.</li> <li>Q. And how many of them went to Helms?</li> <li>A. One.</li> <li>Q. Just Moises?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms?</li> <li>A. '99. No. I think it was '98.</li> <li>Q. '98?</li> <li>A. No. '99. '99.</li> <li>Q. '99, okay.</li> <li>A. '99.</li> <li>Q. And was the Coffee Club in place when you when Moises first started going to Helms?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What are the ages of your two other children?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> <li>Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How long have you lived in</li> <li>San Francisco or the San Francisco area?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have?</li> <li>A. Three.</li> <li>Q. And how many of them went to Helms?</li> <li>A. One.</li> <li>Q. Just Moises?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms?</li> <li>A. '99. No. I think it was '98.</li> <li>Q. '98?</li> <li>A. No. '99. '99.</li> <li>Q. '99, okay.</li> <li>A. '99.</li> <li>Q. And was the Coffee Club in place when you when Moises first started going to Helms?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What are the ages of your two other children?</li> <li>A. My oldest is almost 18.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> <li>Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How long have you lived in</li> <li>San Francisco or the San Francisco area?</li> <li>A. Lived? I lived here for 20 years.</li> <li>Q. Where did you live before that?</li> <li>A. In my country.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have?</li> <li>A. Three.</li> <li>Q. And how many of them went to Helms?</li> <li>A. One.</li> <li>Q. Just Moises?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms?</li> <li>A. '99. No. I think it was '98.</li> <li>Q. '98?</li> <li>A. No. '99. '99.</li> <li>Q. And was the Coffee Club in place when you when Moises first started going to Helms?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What are the ages of your two other children?</li> <li>A. My oldest is almost 18.</li> <li>Q. And then Moises is?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco. THE WITNESS: Going south, yes. MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> <li>Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California. MS. VANSE: Q. How long have you lived in</li> <li>San Francisco or the San Francisco area?</li> <li>A. Lived? I lived here for 20 years.</li> <li>Q. Where did you live before that?</li> <li>A. In my country.</li> <li>Q. You're from Mexico?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>MS. KOTT: Don't guess. THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure. MS. VANSE: Q. Was the Coffee Club in place Let me ask you this question first: How many children do you have?</li> <li>A. Three.</li> <li>Q. And how many of them went to Helms?</li> <li>A. One.</li> <li>Q. Just Moises?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. And when was the first year that he started at Helms?</li> <li>A. '99. No. I think it was '98.</li> <li>Q. '98?</li> <li>A. No. '99. '99.</li> <li>Q. '99, okay.</li> <li>A. '99.</li> <li>Q. And was the Coffee Club in place when you when Moises first started going to Helms?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What are the ages of your two other children?</li> <li>A. My oldest is almost 18.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>THE WITNESS: Ben Franklin in Daly City. MS. VANSE: Q. Where is Daly City? Where is</li> <li>it, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Daly City?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. It is south of San Francisco.</li> <li>Q. Is it in California, Daly City?</li> <li>A. Yes. It's California.</li> <li>Q. I've never heard of Daly City.</li> <li>A. It's close to Westlake. Westlake is in Daly</li> <li>City.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: It's just south of San Francisco.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Going south, yes.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Okay. Westlake. There's a</li> <li>Westlake, San Francisco. There's a Westlake in</li> <li>Los Angeles.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Westlake, Daly City, California.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How long have you lived in</li> <li>San Francisco or the San Francisco area?</li> <li>A. Lived? I lived here for 20 years.</li> <li>Q. Where did you live before that?</li> <li>A. In my country.</li> </ul>

Page	32
1 age	54

	Page 30		Page 32
1	A. You mean when or what year?	1	A. Parent meeting.
2	Q. Well, yeah, when. In what year?	2	Q. A parent meeting.
3	A. End of school.	3	And who was talking about the lawsuit?
4	Q. End of which school year?	4	A. The person in charge of the parent meetings.
5	A. '99.	5	Q. And who was that?
6	Q. 1999. So would that be about May?	6	A. Idalia Lopez.
7	A. It had to be before I signed the declaration.	7	Q. And she's a parent?
8	Q. Of course, of course.	8	A. Parent, but she worked for the school.
9	A. I don't remember the date.	9	Q. And were there any attorneys at that meeting
10	Q. You don't remember, but you know it was the end	10	when you first heard about it?
11 12	of the school year, 1999? A. Yes.	11 12	A. No.
12	A. Tes. MS. KOTT: Just to clarify, do you mean the end	12	Q. And what did Ms. Lopez tell the parent meeting about the lawsuit?
13 14	of the '99-2000 school year?	13	A. She kind of explained what this person wanted
14	THE WITNESS: No. It was in the middle. I	14	to tell us about. She didn't exactly know. She said
16	don't know. Exactly the date I don't know. But it was	16	that they were going to tell us more about it.
17	in 1999.	17	Q. So she was telling you about a meeting that
18	MS. VANSE: Q. And how did you first learn	18	would come after that parent meeting?
19	about it?	19	A. Yes.
20	A. There were a couple of lawyers there, and they	20	Q. When they would explain?
21	told us about it.	21	A. Uh-huh, that they were going to be there and
22	MS. KOTT: Objection. Don't talk about the	22	not to miss the meeting because it was very important.
23	content of any conversation with lawyers. It's	23	Q. And so after I'm sorry. Did she say
24	attorney-client privilege. But you can talk about, you	24	anything else about the lawsuit other than
25	know, that lawyers met with you. You can discuss things	25	A. No.
	Page 31		Page 33
1	Page 31 like that.	1	Page 33 Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting
1 2	like that. MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything	1 2	-
	like that. MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did	-	Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?
2 3 4	like that. MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?	2 3 4	<ul><li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li><li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>like that.</li><li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li><li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li><li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>like that.</li><li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li><li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li><li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li><li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>like that.</li><li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li><li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>like that.</li><li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li><li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li><li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li><li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li><li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>like that.</li><li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li><li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li><li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>like that.</li><li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li><li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li><li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li><li>A. No.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> <li>A. They didn't come only once. I think they came</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the case, if you remember?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> <li>A. They didn't come only once. I think they came more than once after that.</li> <li>Q. I'm just talking about the first time you heard about the lawsuit.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the case, if you remember?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> <li>A. They didn't come only once. I think they came more than once after that.</li> <li>Q. I'm just talking about the first time you heard about the lawsuit.</li> <li>A. No. I didn't decide the first time.</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the case, if you remember?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. And who did you speak with during that time</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> <li>A. They didn't come only once. I think they came more than once after that.</li> <li>Q. I'm just talking about the first time you heard about the lawsuit.</li> <li>A. No. I didn't decide the first time.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So and the first time you heard about</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the case, if you remember?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. And who did you speak with during that time period?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> <li>A. They didn't come only once. I think they came more than once after that.</li> <li>Q. I'm just talking about the first time you heard about the lawsuit.</li> <li>A. No. I didn't decide the first time.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So and the first time you heard about it was at a meeting with some attorneys?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the case, if you remember?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. And who did you speak with during that time period?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the names, but there were some</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>like that.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. I don't want to know anything that your attorneys have said to you, although when did you first decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I guess after I got tired of everything in school and thinking, you know, about this lawsuit, that it was something good to do for the children.</li> <li>Q. Did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit after that first meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How soon after that meeting did you decide to get involved?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. I believe you're mischaracterizing her testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. You had one meeting where some lawyers came, and you heard about this lawsuit; correct?</li> <li>A. They didn't come only once. I think they came more than once after that.</li> <li>Q. I'm just talking about the first time you heard about the lawsuit.</li> <li>A. No. I didn't decide the first time.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So and the first time you heard about</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. And how soon after that parent meeting did you have another meeting, I guess, about the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Well, we had meetings every week, but I don't remember after that when it was.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And so how soon after Let me ask this: Did you finally meet with some attorneys that were involved in this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when was that?</li> <li>A. You mean the date?</li> <li>Q. How soon after the meeting with Ms. Lopez where she explained it?</li> <li>A. I guess it was about a month, I think. I don't know exactly.</li> <li>Q. And did you talk about the lawsuit at all during that month between the time you first heard about it and when you met with the attorneys involved in the case, if you remember?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. And who did you speak with during that time period?</li> </ul>

Page	34
	· ·

1them. So they explained it better.1Q. So it's for2Q. And these were the Spanish speaking2A. Anyone who can who wants to help3translators were from the school, or were they from the3Q. So it's just It's something for any sci4attorney's office, if you know?3Q. So it's just It's something for any sci5A. The attorney's office.4it's not just particular parents from Helms that6Q. Anyone else that you spoke with in between that5the Coffee Club?6Q. Anyone else that you spoke with in between that6A. Especially parents from the school and7that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this9C. Do you know if the Coffee Club was setted by the school distributes9case?9Helms or if it was started by the school distributes	nool; it go to d parents school. started by ct?
<ul> <li>3 translators were from the school, or were they from the</li> <li>4 attorney's office, if you know?</li> <li>5 A. The attorney's office.</li> <li>6 Q. Anyone else that you spoke with in between that</li> <li>7 first time when you heard about it and the first meeting</li> <li>8 that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this</li> <li>3 Q. So it's just It's something for any schedule</li> <li>4 it's not just particular parents from Helms that</li> <li>5 the Coffee Club?</li> <li>6 A. Especially parents from the school and</li> <li>7 that wanted to get involved in helping at the</li> <li>8 Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was</li> </ul>	nool; it go to d parents school. started by ct?
<ul> <li>4 attorney's office, if you know?</li> <li>5 A. The attorney's office.</li> <li>6 Q. Anyone else that you spoke with in between that</li> <li>7 first time when you heard about it and the first meeting</li> <li>8 that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this</li> <li>4 it's not just particular parents from Helms that</li> <li>5 the Coffee Club?</li> <li>6 A. Especially parents from the school and</li> <li>7 that wanted to get involved in helping at the</li> <li>8 Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was a</li> </ul>	tt go to d parents school. started by ct?
<ul> <li>A. The attorney's office.</li> <li>Q. Anyone else that you spoke with in between that</li> <li>first time when you heard about it and the first meeting</li> <li>that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this</li> <li>Do you know if the Coffee Club?</li> <li>A. Especially parents from the school and that wanted to get involved in helping at the</li> <li>Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was</li> </ul>	d parents school. started by ct?
6Q. Anyone else that you spoke with in between that6A. Especially parents from the school and7first time when you heard about it and the first meeting7that wanted to get involved in helping at the8that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this8Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was	school. started by ct?
7first time when you heard about it and the first meeting 87that wanted to get involved in helping at the 88that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this8Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was	school. started by ct?
<ul> <li>7 first time when you heard about it and the first meeting</li> <li>8 that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this</li> <li>7 that wanted to get involved in helping at the</li> <li>8 Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was</li> </ul>	started by ct?
8 that you had with the lawyers that you spoke about this 8 Q. Do you know if the Coffee Club was	started by ct?
	ct?
10 A. No. Just them. 10 MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for spec	uluton.
11 Q. And so when you finally did meet with the 11 MS. VANSE: Q. If you know.	
12 attorneys in this case, is that when you decided to get 12 A. School.	
12       atomeys in this case, is that when you decided to get       12       A. School.         13       involved?       13       Q. Are these meetings, these Coffee Club	maatings
14 A. Yes. 14 held at Helms?	meetings,
15 Q. Were there other parents that decided to get 15 A. Yes.	1.0
16Involved as well?IfQ. And you still go to the meetings every	
17 A. Yes. 17 A. No, I haven't. I don't go to the meetin	gs.
18Q. What were their names?18They canceled meetings.	
19A. The ones I remember is Beatriz Ezcutia,19Q. And when did they cancel the meeting	;s?
20 Genoveva, myself. And I don't remember the other 20 A. This school year.	
21 person's name, but they are in the papers. 21 Q. Do you know why?	
22 Q. Okay. Do you know of any parents who decided 22 A. Because this person Tanya didn't wan	the
23 not to get involved after either that meeting, that 23 parents, you know, involved in the school an	ymore, not
24 first meeting with Ms. Lopez, or the meeting with the 24 the way we were involved before.	
25 attorneys? 25 Q. Do you know what her job was at Hel	ms?
Page 35	Page 37
1 A. No. 1 A. She's coordinator.	
2 MS. VANSE: Do you need to take a break at all? 2 Q. Do you know what she coordinates?	
3 THE WITNESS: No. I'm fine. 3 A. Community I don't recall exactly, but	she's
4 MS. VANSE: Q. Does Moises still attend Helms? 4 supposed to work with the parents and the scho	ol.
5 A. No. 5 Q. Do you know if she just works with Hel	ns or if
6 Q. Where does he go to school now? 6 she works with other schools in the school dist	ict?
7 A. Richmond High School. 7 A. I know she works with Helms. And I th	nk
8 Q. Freshman? 8 sometimes she works with Richmond High Sch	
9 A. Yes. 9 I've seen some persons that work at Richmond	
10 Q. Do you still have any activities, or do you 10 with her at Helms. They would meet there.	0
11 ever go to Helms Middle School now that your son is not 11 Q. And she decided to cancel the meetings	starting
12 attending there? 12 this year?	
13 A. I haven't been there ever since, but I keep 13 A. Yes.	
14 contact with some parents that still do. 14 Q. So what was the Why did you have th	e meeting
15 Q. When was the last time that you were at Helms 15 last week?	5 meeting
16 yourself? 16 A. The usual meetings, you know.	
17 A. Last week. Last week. 17 Q. What are the usual meetings? Let me ge	t this
17       A. Last week.       17       Q. what are the usual meetings: Let me get 17         18       Q. Why were you there last week?       18       straight. The Coffee Club met or meets how of	
18Q.why were you unre last week?18straight. The Conce Club met of meets how of19A.There was a meeting.19A.Every Tuesday.	
19A. There was a meeting.19A. Every Tuesday.20Q. What kind of meeting was it?20Q. Every Tuesday. And those meetings are	etill
	3011
6	
22Q. Was it still a Coffee Club meeting?22A. No.23A. YasQ. These are the meetings that are consoled	0
23 A. Yes. 24 Q. Those are the meetings that are canceled 24 A. They's right	:
24       Q. Is Coffee Club just for Helms parents?       24       A. That's right.         25       A. Community parents       25       Q. Are there any other meetings that you at the set of the se	tand
25A. Community parents.25Q. Are there any other meetings that you at	ena

10 (Pages 34 to 37)

11 (Pages 38 to 41)

that relate to schools or schools within the school meetings? 2 A. No. district? 3 Q. Have you asked anyone about that, why you A. School site council meetings. O. How often does that meet? 4 haven't been receiving notice? A. Once a month. And district meetings. 5 A. No, but I think I know. Q. Why do you think? Q. And how often are the district meetings? 6 7 A. They don't want me there. A. Once a month. Q. When you say "they," who do you mean? Q. Any other meetings? 8 A. I went to a school board meeting. A. I know Tanya is one. And Renee. She's the one 9 Q. Do you know how often they meet? 10 in charge of the school funds, general funds, at the A. I think it's once a month, also. 11 school. Q. But you just attended once? 12 Q. Do you know Renee's last name? A. Yes. 13 A. I can't recall her last name right now. Q. Do you go to all the school site council 14 O. She works for the school district? A. Yes. 15 meetings? 15 16 Q. Anyone else you were referring to when you said A. What do you mean? The school site council meetings that are once they don't want you there? 17 A. The principal is one, but he's not there a month, do you go to that meeting every month? 18 A. I used to go every month. 19 anvmore. Q. When did you stop going? 20 Q. That's Steve Muzinich? 21 A. When school -- the last school year. A. That's right. 22 Q. So that would be the end of the 2000-2001 22 O. Anyone else? 23 A. Some teachers. school year? 24 Q. Would one of the teachers be Mr. Flaherty? A. Uh-huh. Yes, correct. I'm sorry. I just 25 A. No. He wasn't one of the members. forgot. Page 39 Page 41

council meetings this school year, the 2001 -school site council meetings? 2 2 A. Who? 3 A. No. 3 4 4 Q. Is there a reason why you stopped going? Q. Tanya, Renee, Principal Muzinich and some 5 A. They haven't invited me. They would send me a 5 teachers. notice every time they had one, and they stopped sending MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation. 6 6 7 7 MS. VANSE: Q. You can answer. it. 8 Q. Do you know if you have to be invited to attend 8 A. Because we were against all the -- about the 9 the school site council meeting? 9 things they were doing, the way they were handling the 10 A. They have to let the parents know, at least the 10 money. ones that are members and the ones that are involved. Q. Any other reason you think they might not have 11 11 12 Q. And when you just said "members," what do you wanted you there? 12 13 mean members? Members of what? 13 MS. KOTT: Same objection. 14 A. Because the ones that are members are the ones 14 That's okay. Go ahead. that can vote if they have to make any decision THE WITNESS: We were always telling them why 15 15 regarding the school. 16 the students didn't have new textbooks. I guess they 16 Q. So it's a member of the school site council? 17 didn't like that. And we were always telling them about 17 18 A. Yes. 18 the -- you know, the school situation. We were always 19 Q. Are you a member of the school site council? 19 asking them about the money, how they were handling the 20 A. Yes, I think I am. 20 money in the school. 21 O. Is your husband a member of the school site 21 MS. VANSE: O. And when you say "we were 22 council? 22 always asking," do you mean you and the other parents? 23 A. No. 23 A. Me and the other parents. 24 Q. Would these be other parents that you've 24 Q. So far for the 2001-2002 school year, you haven't been informed of any of the school site council 25 mentioned previously as members of the Coffee Club? 25

1

Q. Why don't you think they wanted you at the

Page 38

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

19 20

21

23

24

25

1

Q. So have you gone to any of the school site

Page 40

1

	Dage 19		Dage 11
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Page 42</li> <li>A. Not only the members but other parents at the Coffee Club. We would speak for them.</li> <li>Q. Any other parents besides parents that are members of the Coffee Club that you were referring to when you said you would make these</li> <li>A. All the parents at the Coffee Club.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So no other parents outside the Coffee Club that you're referring to when you said "They didn't want us there"?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And do you attend the district meetings?</li> <li>A. Not anymore. I haven't.</li> <li>Q. And when was I'm sorry.</li> <li>When did you stop attending the district meetings?</li> <li>A. Before they ended the last school year, 1999-2000 no. 2000-2001.</li> <li>Q. Why did you stop attending those meetings?</li> <li>A. Because school ended.</li> <li>Q. And you just haven't started going to them again this year?</li> <li>A. No. They send me the papers from the district, tot I didn't go to the meeting.</li> <li>Q. Does Richmond High School have a school site council meeting?</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Page 44</li> <li>the school board.</li> <li>Q. And when you're talking about again, "we" the parents, this is just parents who are involved with the Coffee Club?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And when you say a folder full of complaints, did those have documents and the letters that you were referring to earlier?</li> <li>A. More than that.</li> <li>Q. Other than what you've already talked about, the letters and the photographs, what else was in that folder full of complaints?</li> <li>A. Complaints that different parents have made to the teacher and complaints that they have made to the teacher and complaints that they have made to the teacher and complaints that they have made to the teacher and complaints that they have made to the totstrict.</li> <li>Q. Are these letters?</li> <li>A. Letters, signatures.</li> <li>Q. Is there a I'm sorry. Was there a petition signed?</li> <li>A. And that, too.</li> <li>Q. Anything else other than what you've told me to the tot folder full of complaints?</li> <li>A. Everything about the school, you know. All the things we were not happy about, about the principal, about the personnel, you know, this person Tanya, the</li> </ul>
	Page 43		Page 45
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Do you attend that?</li> <li>A. I haven't, not yet.</li> <li>Q. Do you plan on attending that meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Do you know how often it meets?</li> <li>A. Once a month.</li> <li>Q. Any reason why you haven't attended a meeting?</li> <li>A. I've been involved with my daughter's, you know, school, and other things.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>way she humiliated the parents and discriminated the parents.</li> <li>Q. Do you know how the folder like, how did you put together the folder? Was that something you did at the Coffee Club?</li> <li>A. We did it in meetings we had at the school.</li> <li>Q. Who collected everything? Did one parent do that?</li> <li>A. All the parents.</li> <li>Q. But there Excuse me. Go ahead. Finish,</li> </ul>

11 please?

school.

in that folder?

her last name.

25 that folder?

Q. Who is that parent?

A. I think it's Roscio

A. All the parents had different papers, and we

all put them together. We made copies of everything. We kept copies for ourselves. And we sent copies to the

Q. Do you still have a copy of everything that was

A. I know there's one parent that has everything.

another parent you can add to the list. I don't recall

Q. Can we leave a blank for that? Thank you.

And she has a copy of everything that was in

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

Q. And you said you attended a school board 11

- meeting once? 12
- 13 A. That's correct.
- 14 Q. And when was that?
- 15 A. I don't remember exactly the date.
- 16 Q. Do you remember approximately when it was?

A. It was before school -- you know, that school 17

- 18 year ended, 2002 -- I mean 2001. I get confused.
- 19 Q. It's easy to do.
- A. Yes. 20
- 21 Q. And why did you attend that school board 22 meeting?
- 23 A. Because we, the parents, were tired of all that
- 24 was happening in the school. We brought a folder full
- 25 of complaints and took them there and presented them to

\_. That's

				L
	Page 46		Page 48	
1	A. I believe she does. She is the one.	1	Q. And what did she do when she came and spoke to	
2	Q. And what happened at that school board meeting?	2	the parents? What did she talk about?	L
3	A. There were a lot of schools there, you know,	3	A. About the situation at the school and about	L
4	complaints about the situation at the school. I	4	this person, Tanya Avila, insulting the parents. She	L
5	remember there was Kennedy High School. That's the one	5	wanted to fix, I guess, everything, but she didn't.	L
6	I remember because they had a lot of things to say, bad	6	Q. She didn't. Did you speak with her again after	L
7	things, actually, about the school. And other schools.	7	that second meeting?	L
8	Q. Were these parents from	8	A. No.	
9	A. Parents, teachers, students. Most of them were	9	Q. Did you ever receive any letters or anything	
10	students and teachers.	10	from her?	L
11	Q. And do you know if anything happened after that	11	A. Her secretary called me a couple of times.	
12	meeting, if the school board did anything as a result of	12	Q. Did you speak with the secretary?	
13	that meeting?	13	A. Yes.	
14	MS. KOTT: Objection, vague.	14	Q. And what did she tell you?	
15	THE WITNESS: They didn't say anything. They	15	A. She wanted to let me know about this meeting we	
16	just heard everybody, what they had to say.	16	were going to have with her at Helms. The reason she	
17	MS. VANSE: Q. Did you receive any letters or	17	called me was because I sent her a complaint.	
18	information after that meeting?	18	Q. You sent a complaint to Carolyn Slater?	
19	A. There were two persons that approached me after	19	A. Yes. It's not here. She has it with her.	
20	I said what I had to say to the board.	20	Q. You didn't keep a copy of the letter?	
21	Q. Who approached you?	21	A. No, I don't have it. I know there's a parent	
22	A. There was this superintendent. Let me see. I	22	that has everything.	
23	think I have it Do you need her name? She said that	23	Q. And this letter that we've marked as Deposition	
24	she supervised all the principals of the school	24	Exhibit 3, this was the letter that she sent	
25	district.	25	Actually, I'll just ask you.	
				1
	Page 47		Page 49	
1	Q. Is that Dr. Gloria Johnston?	1	A. That was the principal.	
2	A. No.	2	Q. That was the principal?	
3	Q. But it was one of the superintendents of the	3	A. Yes.	
4	district?	4	Q. So this wasn't the letter you responded to	

A. That's correct.

5

- MS. KOTT: It's possible her name is listed on 6 7 the letter from Steve Muzinich.
- 8
- MS. VANSE: Carolyn Slater. 9
- THE WITNESS: Yes, that's correct.
- 10 MS. VANSE: Thank you.
- THE WITNESS: It's hard for me to remember 11 everything. 12
- 13 MS. VANSE: Q. And what did she approach you 14 about?
- A. I guess she was interested in what I said to 15
- the board, and she said -- she wanted to know about the 16
- school. She wanted to hear what I had to say. I just 17 18 told her the truth. 19
- Q. Was that the only time you spoke with her? 20
  - A. That was the first time.
- 21 Q. When did you speak with her again?
- A. When she came to school and spoke with the 22 23 parents.
- Q. This was at Helms? 24
- 25 A. That's right.

- Q. So this wasn't the letter you responded to --
- 5 or I'm sorry, that she responded to you?
- 6 A. No. 7
  - Q. That's right. It's Steve Muzinich.
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. Did she send you a letter back after you sent
- 10 her a letter with your complaints?
- 11 A. No.

21

And there was another person that approached me 12 13 after that school board meeting.

- 14 Q. Who was that?
- A. His name was David Azcarraga, 15
- A-Z-C-A-R-R-A-G-A. 16
- O. Who was he? 17
- 18 A. He said he was a director, maintenance
- 19 operation and transportation, of West Contra Costa
- Unified School District. 20
  - Q. And what did he approach you for?
- A. He wanted to hear -- Well, actually, I think 22
- 23 the reason they wanted to talk to me was because we
- 24 didn't say much about the school. Everything was in the
- 25 folder, you know. We didn't want to waste time. That's

Page	50
гаge	JU

Page 50	Page 52
<ul> <li>why we put everything there. And since they didn't hear</li> <li>anything, I guess they wanted to hear it from us. And</li> <li>he wanted copies of what we handed to the school board,</li> <li>but we didn't give it to him.</li> <li>Q. You didn't give him copies?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Any reason why not?</li> <li>A. He wanted to meet with the parents, too.</li> <li>Q. Was there any reason why you didn't want</li> <li>A. I didn't trust him.</li> <li>Q. Why didn't you trust him?</li> <li>A. Because everybody from the district, you know,</li> <li>they they're all the same.</li> <li>Q. When you say everyone from the district is all</li> <li>the same, what do you mean?</li> <li>A. They never give you any resolutions. They just</li> <li>throw the ball to each other and nobody's fault.</li> <li>Q. Did you speak with Mr Did you meet with</li> <li>David after that meeting?</li> <li>A. No. What he said was that the district had</li> <li>some money to fix part of the school, but they didn't</li> <li>have that much money, which I didn't believe, because if</li> <li>he said that they had money, it was because they could</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Q. And how many parents were involved in the</li> <li>Parent Patrol?</li> <li>A. Two each day, different days, you know.</li> <li>Q. So you would have two parents every day of the</li> <li>week?</li> <li>A. Week.</li> <li>Q. Every school day of the week?</li> <li>A. When the parents could do it.</li> <li>Q. When did the Parent Patrol start?</li> <li>A. Last school year, 2000-2001.</li> <li>Q. Was that something the parents decided to do or</li> <li>that the school tried to initiate?</li> <li>A. The parents, I think.</li> <li>Q. If you could just describe for me a little bit</li> <li>what you did as a parent on patrol. What would that</li> <li>involve? Did you just walk around the school and</li> <li>check the bathroom, the halls, outside the school. When</li> <li>we attended the meetings you know, we did it because</li> <li>there were a lot of students cutting classes. We would</li> <li>tell them or ask them if they were in class or to go</li> <li>back to their classes, or we would just tell someone in</li> <li>charge, you know, to check on those kids.</li> <li>Q. Were the parents there for the entire school</li> </ul>
Page 51 do something about the school. We didn't understand why they didn't. Q. Why they didn't what? A. Fix the school. And not only that school, but all the schools. Q. Do you know if either Ms. Slater or David are	Page 53 1 A. No, just a couple of hours, I think mostly 2 during lunch time because they had different times for 3 lunch. 4 Q. What was the reason for starting the Parent 5 Patrol, if you know? 6 A. Because they didn't have enough security guards
<ul> <li>7 still employed by the district?</li> <li>A. Yes. Yes, they are.</li> <li>9 Q. Do you need a break?</li> <li>10 A. I'm fine.</li> <li>11 (Recess taken.)</li> <li>12 MS. VANSE: Q. We've already talked about some</li> <li>13 of the meetings that you attended, the school site</li> <li>14 council and the Coffee Club. Were there any other</li> <li>15 activities you were involved with at Helms?</li> <li>16 A. Patrolling.</li> <li>17 Q. Anything else?</li> <li>18 A. Not right now. I can't remember.</li> <li>19 Q. And patrolling. Was that part I think it's</li> <li>20 called the Parent Patrol?</li> <li>21 A. That's right.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>7 there.</li> <li>8 Q. The school didn't have enough security guards?</li> <li>9 A. No.</li> <li>10 Q. Does Helms still have a Parent Patrol, if you</li> <li>11 know?</li> <li>12 A. I don't think so.</li> <li>13 Q. Do you know why they don't?</li> <li>14 A. Same reasons, because this person doesn't want</li> <li>15 parents there at the school, you know, Tanya.</li> <li>16 Q. Just Tanya?</li> <li>17 A. That's what I think.</li> <li>18 Q. You said that Helms has a new principal?</li> <li>19 A. Yes. I don't recall her name.</li> <li>20 Q. Is she new for this 2001-2002 school year?</li> <li>21 A. Yes.</li> </ul>

	Page 54		Page 56
1	Q. When did you plan on meeting her?	1	of?
2	A. I don't know, but I am planning it. I guess I	2	A. I'm not sure, but this parent told me that
3	want her to know everything we did, and I don't want	3	Tanya.
4	anybody to tell her something that is not	4	Q. Which parent told you that?
5	Q. When you say you want to tell her what we did,	5	A. One of the parents in the Coffee Club. I think
6	do you mean the Coffee Club?	6	it was Martha.
7	A. Yes, the good things we tried to do for the	7	Q. Anything else you want to speak to the new
8	school.	8	principal at Helms about?
9	Q. Can you give me a list? What are the good	9	A. I wanted to meet her and hear what she has to
10	things that the parent I'm sorry, the Coffee Club	10	say to the parents.
11	tried to do for the school?	11	Q. Do you have a scheduled meeting with her
12	A. We had in mind, you know, for them to fix the	12	already?
13	school, the windows the classrooms, the bathrooms, to	13	A. No. I heard that she has spoke with some
14	have new textbooks for the students.	14	parents. She hasn't called me yet.
15	Q. So maybe I asked my question badly. When you	15	Q. Would you expect her to call you?
16	say you didn't want you wanted to tell her "what we	16	A. I hope she does. She speaks Spanish and
17	did for the school," do you mean the problems you had	17	English. I can tell her in Spanish or English.
18	with the school or things that the Coffee Club actually	18	Q. Moises is no longer at Helms; correct?
19	did for the school?	19	A. No.
20	A. All of it.	20	Q. So would there be a specific reason why she
21	Q. Let's start with the things that the Coffee	21	would be calling you?
22	Club actually did for the school. Would that be like	22	MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation.
23	the Parent Patrol, I'm assuming is one. Is that	23	MS. VANSE: Q. If you know.
24	correct?	24	MS. KOTT: Same objection.
25	A. Yes.	25	THE WITNESS: I guess I think she knows about
	Page 55		Page 57
1	O What were some of the other things that the	1	the normatic that ware involved at their Coffee Click
1	Q. What were some of the other things that the	1	the parents that were involved at their Coffee Club.
2 3	Coffee Club actually did for the school? And we'll talk about the problems and issues you raised in a second.	2 3	MS. VANSE: I'd like to have this marked as Exhibit 4.

5

6

7

8

9

- A. Every time the parents tried to help in any 4 way, they wouldn't let them. They wanted their help, 5 but they didn't ever -- they never let them do it 6 7 freely.
- 8 Q. So was there anything that the Coffee Club was 9 able to do to actually help the school, physically do?
- 10 A. Yes. Like you know, helping the security
- 11 guards.
- 12 Q. Anything else?
- 13 A. Not right now. I can't think of anything.
- 14 Q. And then what were the -- I guess the issues
- that you want to make sure that the new principal knows 15
- about? Is that a fair way to put it? You want her to 16
- know about certain things? 17
- 18 A. That's fine.
- 19 Q. What are those problems or issues that you want 20 her to be aware of?
- 21 A. I heard from a parent that someone told her 22 everything, you know, different than it was, that this
- 23 person told the principal that we only come there to
- make problems. 24
- 25 Q. And who told the principal that, that you heard

- (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 4 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: O. Ms. Canel, can you just take a look at this document and tell me what it is, the document marked as Exhibit 4?
- A. My declaration.
- 10 Q. Can you just look through all the pages and
- make sure we have it? I think there should be four, 11
- with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 00184 through 00187. 12
- 13 A. There are four.
- 14 Q. And that's the declaration you signed in this 15 matter?
- A. Yes. 16

17 Q. And did you review this declaration before you 18 signed it?

19 A. Yes.

Q. And other than we've already talked about the 20

- 21 mistake in the principal's name, was there anything else
- 22 that you thought was inaccurate about it?
- 23 A. No.
- 24 Q. Did you sign any other declarations other than
- 25 this one we've marked as Exhibit 4?

	Page 58		Page 60
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. I'd like to direct your attention to paragraph</li> <li>6, and where it states that the principal himself did</li> <li>not have proper certification to teach public school,</li> <li>"It is my understanding that the principal,</li> <li>Mr. Cummings" we know is now Mr. Muzinich</li> <li>"received his post-secondary training in carpentry and</li> <li>is not licensed for his position as principal."</li> <li>Can you tell me why you thought that</li> <li>Mr. Muzinich did not have proper training to be a principal?</li> <li>A. I didn't thought. I knew.</li> <li>Q. How did you know that?</li> <li>A. Because Idalia Lopez told us.</li> <li>Q. One of the mothers, okay.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did she tell you this?</li> <li>A. I don't know when, but she told us. She told</li> <li>the parents.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a Coffee Club meeting?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. What did she say, if you remember?</li> <li>A. That what she knew was that he was he used to teach carpentry at the school, and that's all he knew, and he didn't have any training to be a principal.</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>him, he never knew.</li> <li>Q. And so because Mr. Muzinich didn't seem to know what was</li> <li>A. There was one time when I asked him after our meeting that the parents wanted to know, and he would say, "I don't know." And then I said, "Then you're supposed to ask. You're the principal. You're supposed to know." He got angry. But I didn't care.</li> <li>And he was supposed to go to the district.</li> <li>"Maybe they could give us some answers."</li> <li>"No," he says. "If you have any questions, you should ask him, and I'm going to try to find out."</li> <li>"We have done that already, but you haven't done anything. So we are just trying to do what we can by ourselves."</li> <li>"So? Okay," he said. "That's okay." And that was that.</li> <li>Q. When Mr. Muzinich told you he didn't know or he wasn't sure about how to fix or do something, what made you think that he wasn't licensed for his position?</li> <li>A. I told you already. He didn't act like it. To me, he acted like an unprofessional principal. The way he used to talk, the way he used to handle things, problems, in school.</li> <li>Q. So you think if he had had the proper license,</li> </ul>
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	Page 59 Q. Did she say why she knew this or why she thought that? A. Because she worked at the school and she knew things about people who worked there. Q. Any other reason why you thought Mr. Muzinich was not licensed for his position as principal? A. He didn't act like it. Q. Any other reason? A. He was disrespectful to the parents, to the children from what I saw. He didn't have experience. He never knew anything. Every time we used to ask him things, he never knew. Q. Can you give me an example of something you asked him about that he didn't know? A. Like we will say, "When are you going to fix the windows?" "I don't know," he would say. "Don't you have money to fix it?" He would say "No." "Aren't you asking for money, you know, of the	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Page 61</li> <li>that he would have been able to have answers for you?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. And then also in your declaration in paragraph</li> <li>6, the last sentence, it says, "I have also been told that several teachers are not properly certified to teach." And what teachers are you referring to in that paragraph?</li> <li>A. I know about a P.E. teacher. And there was a science teacher. I don't know their names. And I don't know exactly what other teachers, but I know. I know because a teacher told me.</li> <li>Q. So when you're saying "I have been" "I have also been told," that's what you were told by another teacher at the school?</li> <li>A. (Witness nods head.)</li> <li>Q. Which teacher was that that told you?</li> <li>A. Ms. Colleen was one, was one.</li> <li>Q. That's Colleen Coll?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Who wrote the</li> </ul>

L

Page	62

	Page 62		Page 64	
1	Q. And just to be clear for the When you say	1	was this some other time?	
2	several teachers are not properly certified to teach,	2	A. At the Coffee Club meeting and at different	
3	you mentioned a P.E. teacher and science teacher. Are	3	times.	
4	there other teachers that you're not remembering right	4	Q. What did she say?	
5	now, or are those the only two? And I mean, that's okay	5	A. That they didn't have certification to be	
6	if you don't remember. I'm just trying to see if	6	teachers.	
7	there's more.	7	Q. Did she say how she had found that out by	
8	A. No. I don't remember.	8	working at the school?	
9	Q. And what did Ms. Coll tell you about these	9	A. Because she worked inside the school. She	
10	teachers not being properly certified?	10	knows. She would Other teachers would tell her stuff	
11	A. Well, that, that they weren't properly	11	from the school.	
12	certified teachers.	12	Q. I'm sorry. I may have asked you this already,	
13	Q. Did she explain what properly certified meant?	13	but what was Ms. Lopez's job at the school?	
14	A. No, but I know.	14	A. She was a parent liaison.	
15	Q. What do you understand properly certified to	15	Q. Was she a volunteer, or was she paid?	
16	mean?	16	A. She was paid. She did it because her son was	
17	A. They don't have the They haven't been in	17	starting there. She wanted to be close to him and at	
18	school and graduated to be exactly a teacher. Some of	18	the same time help the parents.	
19	them have emergency certification.	19	Q. Do you know if she got involved in this	
20	Q. So when you say not properly certified, does	20	lawsuit?	
20	that mean that they're on an emergency credential?	20	A. No.	
21	A. Some of them, they're not even teachers.	21	Q. She didn't get involved?	
23	They're there because there are no teachers at all to	22	A. No, she didn't.	
23	teach. That's what Mr. Muzinich told us once.	23 24	Q. Did she ever consider being involved, if you	
24	Q. I'm sorry. Miss who?	24	know?	
23	Q. Thi sorry. Wiss who?	23	KIIOW :	
				1
1	Page 63	1	Page 65	
1	A. The principal.	$\frac{1}{2}$	A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because	
2	<ul><li>A. The principal.</li><li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li></ul>	2	A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.	
2 3	<ul><li>A. The principal.</li><li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li><li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li><li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on.</li></ul>	
2 3 4	<ul><li>A. The principal.</li><li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li><li>A. That they have these teachers because there were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li><li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the</li></ul>	
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. The principal.</li><li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li><li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li><li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li><li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>A. The principal.</li><li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li><li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li><li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li><li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li><li>A. In particular, no.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside,</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking about the credentials of other teachers?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school, things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> <li>Q. Did your son have her as a teacher?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So they had to buy it for the kids.</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> <li>Q. Did your son have her as a teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So they had to buy it for the kids.</li> <li>Q. Did she ever tell you she was reimbursed for</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> <li>Q. Did your son have her as a teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How about Ms. Lopez? When did she tell you</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So they had to buy it for the kids.</li> <li>Q. Did she ever tell you she was reimbursed for anything she purchased?</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> <li>Q. How about Ms. Lopez? When did she tell you</li> <li>that these teachers had not been properly certified to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So they had to buy it for the kids.</li> <li>Q. Did she ever tell you she was reimbursed for anything she purchased?</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> <li>Q. How about Ms. Lopez? When did she tell you</li> <li>that these teachers had not been properly certified to</li> <li>teach?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So they had to buy it for the kids.</li> <li>Q. Did she ever tell you she was reimbursed for anything she purchased?</li> <li>A. No, she didn't.</li> <li>Q. She didn't get reimbursed, or she didn't tell</li> </ul>	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. The principal.</li> <li>Q. What did Mr. Muzinich tell you?</li> <li>A. That they have these teachers because there</li> <li>were no teachers. They had to take whatever there was.</li> <li>Q. Was he referring to any teachers in particular?</li> <li>A. In particular, no.</li> <li>Q. Did he state whether or not the teachers that</li> <li>they could find had emergency credentials or not?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. No, he didn't say that, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. No, I don't remember.</li> <li>Q. How did it come up that Ms. Coll was talking</li> <li>about the credentials of other teachers?</li> <li>A. She would tell me things about the school,</li> <li>things that she wasn't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Would these be at meetings or just one-on-one?</li> <li>A. Outside the school. Even inside the school</li> <li>because I visited her classroom once.</li> <li>Q. How about Ms. Lopez? When did she tell you</li> <li>that these teachers had not been properly certified to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. I think she did, but she couldn't do it because she was an employee at the school.</li> <li>Q. Any never mind. I'll go on. Paragraph 7, where you talk about "the classroom materials are inadequate," can you just describe for me a little bit what you mean when you say they are inadequate? What does that mean to you?</li> <li>A. When I was talking about the books, they had graffiti almost in all the pages, inside and outside, old books. And I mean old, because I made sure of that.</li> <li>Q. Anything else you're referring to when you say they're inadequate?</li> <li>A. They didn't have the proper, you know, material because I remember this teacher, Ms. Colleen, telling me that they had to buy pencils, papers for the kids because they wouldn't buy it for them. They will tell them that they didn't have enough money or that the money she had to buy the material was already gone. So they had to buy it for the kids.</li> <li>Q. Did she ever tell you she was reimbursed for anything she purchased?</li> </ul>	

	Page 66		Page 68
1	Q. Anything else you're referring to when you	1	Q. And what math teacher was that that told you?
2	state that the classroom materials are inadequate?	2	A. You mean his name?
3	MS. KOTT: You can refer to the declaration, if	3	Q. Yes.
4	you want.	4	A. I don't remember his name.
5	MS. VANSE: Q. I'm just trying to Since	5	Q. Was it your son's math teacher?
6	"inadequate" is kind of a vague term, I want to make	6	A. No, because he was a bilingual teacher.
7	sure I understand what you were meaning when you said	7	Q. Did your son have a history book in his history
8	that.	8	class at Helms?
9	A. Well, it would come to the same thing, the	9	A. No.
10	books. They had to take copies of notes to do their	10	Q. And by that, did he use a history book in
11	homework. They couldn't even take their books home to	11	class, if you know?
12	study for a test. It was frustrating for my son, I	12	A. Sometimes they had to share it or just, you
13	remember.	13	know, take notes from what the teacher had to write on
14	Q. You said you recall that some books used at	14	the blackboard or copies she would make. She would have
15	Helms were old. Can you tell me what were those	15	to run all the way to the office and make copies for
16	textbooks?	16	them. That's because I saw her, and she told me.
17	A. History.	17	Q. She told you that she'd have to make copies for
18	Q. Any other books that you thought were old?	18	the students?
19	A. Science and math. Especially history.	19	A. She told me she was there because she needed
20	Q. Any others?	20	copies for the students, and these copies she made was
21	A. No.	21	from an updated book she had, not the old book they had
22	Q. And for the history book, how did you know it	22	in school. The new books she wanted for the students,
23	was old?	23	actually.
24	A. I saw them, and I saw the dates. The teacher	24	Q. Do you know if Helms is using any new history
25	told me.	25	textbooks this year?

Q. This is Ms. Coll?

A. Yes.

1

2

5

6

3 Q. Do you know if -- When you say "history," was 4 that just one history class, or was it several?

that just one history class, or was it several? A. No. All the history classes.

- Q. Do you know how many history classes there were at Helms?
- 7 at Helms?8 A. There are three grades there. There are sixth,

9 seventh and eighth grade. I believe in all of them.

10 Q. So you think all the history classes in each of 11 the grades were old?

- 12 A. Yes. And there still was one math teacher that
- 13 told me that the books were very old, that he teaches --

14 he used to teach -- He was teaching math to the

- 15 bilingual students, and that he needed bilingual books,
- 16 you know, in Spanish, that there were a lot of students

17 that didn't understand anything in the book. And he

- 18 wanted books so they could understand and do their work19 better.20 And I told him, "Is there anything we could do
- to help you as parents? You know, we can talk to the
  principal."
- 23 "Yes," he said, "it would be nice if you could
- 24 talk to him and ask him if he can buy these books for
- 25 the students."

Page 69

- A. Well, the principal said that they had new
- books coming.
   Q. For the 2001-2002 school year?
- 4 A. Yes.

1

7

18

22

5 Q. Do you know if the school has received those 6 books?

- A. I don't think yet.
- 8 Q. And when Ms. Coll was making the photocopies,
- 9 was she using -- did she tell you if she was using --
- 10 I'm sorry, making those copies to use in class or for
- 11 those students to take home?
- 12 A. Both.

Q. So was it your understanding from her that thestudents didn't have a textbook in class that they wereusing?

- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. And that's what Ms. Coll told you?
  - A. Yes. And my son.
- 19 Q. Did your son take history in sixth, seventh --
- 20 Was he at Helms for sixth, seventh and eighth grades?
- 21 A. Just seventh and eighth.
  - Q. Did he take history both those years?
- A. Yes. I mean, I don't know exactly if he took
- 24 history in seventh grade.
- 25 Q. Did you ever speak with any other history

	Page 70		Page 72
1	teachers besides Ms. Coll, if there are any?	1	A. I don't remember.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. And going now to science, what science books
3	Q. Who was another teacher that you spoke with?	3	that you know of at Helms do you think were old?
4	A. What was his name?	4	A. All of them.
5	MR. CANEL: What?	5	Q. And how do you know that?
6	MS. KOTT: It's supposed to be your	6	A. Because the students, they would tell the
7	recollection.	7	parents. I would hear this at the Coffee Club meetings.
8	THE WITNESS: I don't remember. I don't	8	I would hear all the parents complaining, you know,
9	remember his name.	9	things that their kids have told them.
10	MS. KOTT: That's okay.	10	Q. So is it your understanding that all of the
11	THE WITNESS: But he was a Spanish speaking	11	science textbooks at Helms were old?
12	teacher.	12	A. Yes.
13	MS. VANSE: Q. What was your occasion to speak	13	Q. And that's from conversations you had with
14	with him?	14	other parents?
15	A. I met him when my son had him for social	15	A. From parents.
16	studies in one class.	16	Q. Did you ever speak with any science teachers
17	Q. Did you talk about textbooks at all with this	17	about textbooks?
18	other teacher?	18	A. Not that I remember.
19	A. Yes. He said that if they gave him lemons, he	19	Q. What about the math textbooks? Which math
20	would make lemonade with those lemons because he didn't	20	textbooks were old?
21	have any books.	21	A. I think this teacher was from seventh He
22	Q. What did you understand that to mean?	22	said that he teaches sixth and seventh grade.
23	A. Well, it was perfectly clear. He didn't have	23	Q. And this was a teacher that told you that the
24	anything, you know, materials, no books.	24	textbooks were old?
25	Q. Was that for his history class or his social	25	A. Yes, teacher.
		1	

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 studies class?

A. Both.

2

5

6

3 Q. You also stated that the science books were

- 4 old? I think so. Is that what you said?
  - A. Yes, I think so.

Q. We were talking about old textbooks, and you

7 gave me history, science and math; correct?

8 A. Practically every book is old there because

9 even the library books are old. I saw them, and I spoke10 with the librarian.

- 11 Q. When you say the books are old, how --
- 12 A. They're not updated.

13 Q. But what does that mean to you? Is old 15

14 years ago? Is it ten years ago? Is it 50 years ago?

- 15 A. 15 and more than 15.
- 16 Q. We've talked about how you knew that the
- 17 history textbooks were old from Ms. Coll and then also
- 18 this other history teacher. Do you recall the date of
- 19 the history textbook that you considered to be old? Did20 you ever see a date in a book?
- 20 you ever see a date in a book! 21 A. I tried to look for the date, and I couldn't
- 22 find it. I asked her, and she said, "This book is,

23 like, 20 years old."

24 Q. Do you know if the information in the book was 25 inaccurate?

Page 72

Page 73 Q. Do you know if there were any newer science books at Helms that the teachers chose not to use? A. Ms. Colleen told me about the book she wanted for the students, and I don't remember the title. But she said that that one was more accurate, more updated, I think. Q. That was a history book? A. Yes. Q. But the school didn't have copies of those; is that correct, as far as you know? A. No. She didn't tell me -- mention to me what she wanted. And she told the principal what she wanted, but she didn't know if they bought the books or anything like that. Q. And just focusing in on science for the moment, do you know if Helms had new science books that they

A. I know they have a lot of old books because I

MS. VANSE: Q. Other than history, science and

saw them. They have a room where they keep all the

books, the old books. This is because a person that

MS. KOTT: Do you want a break?

weren't using for a particular reason?

works inside there showed them to me.

THE WITNESS: Yes.

(Recess taken)

19 (Pages 70 to 73)

Page	74

			145070
	math, are there well, are there any subjects in	1	A. Math, for instance. He wouldn't explain, you
2	particular in which you spoke to someone about or heard	2	know, the problems to the kids. He would just write
5	from a teacher that a textbook was old?	3	them on the blackboard, and he would just tell them to
ŀ	A. Yes. The librarian told me there were some	4	do it, and he wouldn't show them how to do it.
5	books, I think encyclopedias, that they were supposed to	5	Q. Is this the math teacher we talked about
5	have in both English and Spanish. They didn't have	6	previously?
7	them. There was a particular teacher, I don't remember	7	A. Yes.
3	his name, telling me that they needed this for history	8	Q. That's Mr. Flaherty?
)	and math, but they didn't have them.	9	A. That's correct.
)	Q. And the librarian those encyclopedias are	10	Q. Any other math teacher that you had that
l	copies in the library, not a classroom?	11	problem with?
2	A. The library.	12	A. I know about him because he was my son's
3	Q. And for the history teacher, was that the I	13	teacher.
1	think we already talked about one other history teacher	14	And there was another teacher that apparently
5	you spoke with about textbooks. Was that who you were	15	was saying I don't remember his name. He was in
5	referring to?	16	sixth grade, I think. He had psychological problems. I
7	A. No. It was another teacher.	17	think he forgot to take his medicine that day, and he
3	Q. So you've talked with three history teachers at	18	practically pushed a student.
)	Helms about textbooks?	19	Q. That's horrible.
)	A. I spoke with different teachers. I can't	20	But that was not your son's math teacher?
l	remember all their names.	21	A. No, but he has some friends there. And you
2	Q. And then you also said for math; correct?	22	know students, they know everything because they tell
3	A. Yes.	23	themselves everything. They tell everything to each
1	Q. Any other specific subjects or subject matters	24	other.
5	that you talked with someone about the textbooks being	25	Q. Do you know what happens to Was this
-			2. 20 jou mon mai mppono to muo uno
		1	

1	old at He	1ma2
1		

2

5

- A. No -- English. I think English.
- 3 Q. Who did you speak to about the English books4 being old?
  - A. My son was one of them.
- 6 Q. Your son told you that the books were told?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Did you ever speak with any English teachers at 9 the school?
- 10 MS. KOTT: About the books?
- MS. VANSE: Q. Yeah, about the books beingold. Thank you.
- A. No. Ms. Colleen was -- she mentioned a lot of
  things to me. There were teachers that would tell her
  things, and she would tell me.
- Q. And one of the things she told you was that theEnglish textbooks were old?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. In paragraph 8 of your declaration, you state
- 20 that your son "receives homework assignments
- 21 consistently in only two of his six classes: math and
- 22 social studies. And the homework that is offered is not
- 23 always explained."
- When you say that the homework is not always explained, can you tell me what you mean by that?

- something your son told you, that a teacher had done 1 2 this at school? A. Yes, and I heard it from another parent. I 3 4 couldn't believe it, but then I heard it from somebody 5 else. And it was hard to believe. O. Do you know what ever happened to that teacher? 6 Is he still teaching? 7 8 A. He's still teaching. 9 Q. Is he taking medication, if you know? 10 A. I don't know if he does. Q. Did your son have the same math teacher for 11 12 both years at Helms, seventh and eighth grade? 13 A. No. He had a different teacher the next year. I don't remember his name. But he said he was a better 14 15 teacher than the other one. Q. So did that other teacher explain the homework? 16 17 A. Yes. Q. And what about social studies? Was that 18 19 homework explained to your son? 20 A. The teacher did the best he could because he 21 didn't have the proper, you know, material to explain 22 the kids and show them what they had to do because they 23 didn't have any books. 24 Q. So he didn't have books, but did he explain --
- A. He would make copies.

<ul> <li>Q. Copies of portions of the book?</li> <li>A. Yes, or what they had to do, assignments, you</li> <li>know, things that he will write on the wall I mean,</li> <li>on the blackboard. And things like that. But he was a</li> <li>good teacher. And he still is. I know him.</li> <li>Q. What is his name?</li> <li>A. I don't remember his name. Even if I knew his</li> <li>name, I couldn't tell you his name because he said he</li> <li>didn't want to you know, his name to be mentioned in</li> <li>any of anything because he I think he knew about</li> <li>this.</li> <li>Q. I appreciate that. But actually, if I ask you</li> <li>for a name, even if he doesn't want you to disclose</li> <li>A. He doesn't want me to.</li> <li>Q. You don't have to tell me his name. I'm not</li> <li>going to ask you for it. Just for the future, if I do</li> <li>ask a question, unless your attorney instructs you not</li> <li>to answer, you have to give me an answer if you know it.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So was your son able to complete the social</li> <li>studies assignments that he was given at Helms?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other classes other than math</li> <li>and social studies actually, let me start again.</li> <li>Was there any other class besides math where</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Q. It was definitely a substitute teacher?</li> <li>A. She had some problems with her fingerprints,</li> <li>something about her fingerprints and her record. I</li> <li>don't know.</li> <li>Q. So she couldn't be hired as a teacher?</li> <li>A. No. She was there only for a while.</li> <li>Q. When you say "only for a while," how long is</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. A few months. I don't know exactly how long,</li> <li>but it wasn't too long.</li> <li>Q. And who taught the class?</li> <li>A. Different people. Different persons.</li> <li>Q. So there were a few substitute teachers that</li> <li>taught this class?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And that was only for one year of your son's</li> <li>science at Helms, or was that for both?</li> <li>A. That year he had science.</li> <li>Q. He only had science for one year at Helms?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. When your son was at Helms, did he have any</li> <li>textbooks that he could take home?</li> <li>A. No, he never did.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if he could and he chose not to?</li> <li>A. They can't If they had, there were some old</li> </ul>
<ul> <li>Page 79</li> <li>1 the homework was not explained adequately to your son?</li> <li>A. Not that I know.</li> <li>3 There was some the science teacher they were</li> <li>supposed to have, he was only there for a few months.</li> <li>5 And then I don't know what happened with her. And they</li> <li>never had a real teacher for science. They only had a</li> <li>substitute. So I guess they didn't learn anything that</li> <li>year. They didn't do anything in the class.</li> <li>Q. Was this a teacher for your son?</li> <li>A. Yes. Science.</li> <li>Q. Do you remember which year, seventh or eighth</li> <li>grade?</li> <li>A. I think it was eighth grade. But it was the</li> <li>same teacher for seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. So in seventh grade your son had I'm sorry.</li> <li>It was a substitute he had all year?</li> <li>A. Yes, practically.</li> <li>Q. And do you know why he had a substitute?</li> <li>A. There were no teachers. That's what the</li> <li>principal said. I don't know if it was true.</li> <li>Q. Do you know why the teacher why Let me</li> <li>ask this: Why do you say it was a substitute if the</li> <li>person was there all year? Do you not consider that to</li> <li>be a permanent teacher or</li> <li>A. Not a permanent teacher.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Page 81</li> <li>books, he told me, but they couldn't take it home.</li> <li>Q. So for his math classes in seventh and eighth</li> <li>grade, did he ever take a math book home?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How about for science, did he ever take a</li> <li>science book home at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. History or social studies?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. How about English?</li> <li>A. I think he had one old book that he could take.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if he ever asked to take a book</li> <li>home?</li> <li>A. He did, but the teacher told him that they</li> <li>couldn't take them home.</li> <li>Q. Which class did he ask?</li> <li>A. History and math.</li> <li>Q. And this is what your son told you that the</li> <li>teacher had said to him, "You can't take it home"?</li> <li>A. And a teacher told me, and my son told me a</li> <li>teacher told them.</li> <li>Q. That students weren't allowed to take textbooks</li> <li>home?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Were there any tutoring programs at Helms?</li> </ul>

	Page 82		Page 84
1	A. I think after school they had some.	1	parent meetings in these rooms. They didn't have any
2	Q. Was your son ever involved in any tutoring	2	heater there. And it was so cold, you have to be well
3	program at Helms?	3	prepared there every time you had a meeting because it
4	A. No. He went there a couple of times with the	4	was so cold.
5	math teacher after we spoke with the principal.	5	Q. Do you remember what room that was?
6	Q. That was individual tutoring with the math	6	A. Room 404.
7	teacher?	7	Q. Do you know what that was used for during the
8	A. Yes.	8	school day?
9	Q. Any other time he received tutoring at Helms?	9	A. Parent meetings. Students now they used to
10	A. No.	10	have tests there, Star 9 test or some other test.
11	Q. Have you ever heard of a program at Helms	11	Q. So like big school wide test, not individual?
11		12	
	called Project Climb?		A. Student counseling, I think.
13	A. No.	13	Q. And how do you know that? Was there a
14	Q. I'm going to switch gears a little bit here and	14	temperature gauge in the room that said 40 degrees?
15	ask you about the school building itself. In	15	A. You could feel it there.
16	paragraph 9 you state, "I do not believe that the school	16	Q. So it felt like 40 degrees?
17	has heaters." And this is the second sentence. Is that	17	A. Oh, yes.
18	what you still believe, that the school does not have	18	Q. And how many times did you have a meeting in a
19	heaters?	19	room where it felt like it was 40 degrees?
20	A. If they have, they don't have in all of the	20	A. How many times?
20	rooms.	20	Q. Uh-huh.
		$\frac{21}{22}$	
22	Q. And why do you say that?		A. I can't remember all the times, but there were
23	A. Because I have been in some of the rooms, and	23	a lot of times. And my son told me that there were
24	they don't have, and my son told me.	24	all of the rooms that were not attached to the school
25	Q. Your son told you that the school didn't have	25	didn't have any heater and it was very cold.
	Page 83		Page 85
1	heaters?	1	Q. Was this something that your son would tell you
2	A. In some of the classrooms.		
		2	on a daily basis that would happen; it was cold every
3	Q. So there are heaters in some of the classrooms	3	day?
4	at Helms?	4	A. Especially days that were cold or rainy days
5	A. Well, some work and some don't.	5	that the water would come inside the classrooms.
6	Q. So when you're saying "I do not believe that	6	Q. Did your son ever state whether or not the
7	the school has heaters," does that mean heaters that	7	heating in a classroom had been fixed or
8	work or heaters	8	A. No, he never did.
9	A. That's true, that work. Because everything	9	Q. Do you know if the heating at Helms has been
10	seems to be old there, and it doesn't work.	10	if they installed new heaters at Helms?
11	Q. So there may be heaters, they may just not be	11	A. I don't think so.
12	working or not on or something to that matter?	12	Q. But do you know?
13	A. I don't know if they have heaters in the	12	A. Not right now.
			6
14	classrooms to be honest with you.	14	Q. Do you know if the school was planning on
15	Q. That's fine. I'm only asking for what you	15	installing new heaters?

- 16 know.
- 17 And also in paragraph 9 you state that "In the
- 18 wintertime, it is common for rooms such as the arts
- 19 classrooms, gymnasium, library, and any classroom that
- 20 is detached from the main school building to have indoor
- 21 temperatures reaching as low as forty degrees."
- And how do you know that the certain rooms 22
- 23 reach as low as 40 degrees?
- 24 A. I had been in one of them. Like, we used to --
- 25 for example, we used to make -- we used to have some

- A. Well, they planned to install a new heater in 16
- that room, but I don't know if they done that or not. 17
- 18 Q. When was the last time that you were in a
- 19 classroom that felt like it was 40 degrees at Helms?
- 20 A. Last winter. And even after that because that 21 room is usually very cold even when it's not winter.
- 22 Q. Room 404 is detached from the main school 23 building?
- 24 A. Yes, it is.
- Q. In paragraph 10 of your declaration you talk 25

Page	88

	Page 86		Page 88
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>about the cafeteria, and you state, "The cafeteria is not large enough to seat the number of students required to eat at any given lunch hour. Consequently, it is typical that the children who cannot find a place at a table will not eat lunch."</li> <li>Did you ever hear I'm sorry. Let me ask this first: Did your son ever not eat lunch because he couldn't find a place to sit?</li> <li>A. A lot of times.</li> <li>Q. And this is something he would tell you when he came home from school, that he couldn't eat lunch?</li> <li>A. Not only Yes, not only because there weren't enough tables but because the lines were so big. And I would hear this not only from him but from different parents and children that I knew.</li> <li>Q. You said the lines were so long. What would your son tell you about that?</li> <li>A. That by the time it was you know, he would get to get his lunch, he would start to eat, but then it was time for him to go to the next class so he wouldn't even have time to eat his lunch.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if that was the case for the whole school year or just for certain portions of the year?</li> <li>A. Always.</li> <li>Q. Was there ever a time during the year when the</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Q. Do you know if Helms has done anything to make lines shorter when students are buying lunch?</li> <li>A. No, I don't know.</li> <li>Q. How about adding additional places for students to eat lunch? Do you know if they've done anything about that?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. When you say "no" do you know they haven't, or no, you don't know?</li> <li>A. They haven't added.</li> <li>Q. And this was something you addressed with the principal; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, many times.</li> <li>Q. If you could show the witness Deposition Exhibit 3. If you could look at I guess it's one, two, three, four, the fifth paragraph down of Deposition Exhibit 3, where it states, "The cafeteria has an adequate number of tables. Two years ago, we ordered about ten new tables which were placed in the snack bar and the covered lunch area. Students have the option of sitting in any one of these areas." Did that address your concerns about cafeteria problems?</li> <li>A. This was the principal telling us what he had done, but it wasn't enough.</li> <li>Q. What else do you think should have been done</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 87 lines were less long than in others? A. Never. Q. Did you ever see long lines at Helms for lunch when you visited? A. Yes. Q. When would that be? A. At lunch time. Q. I'm sorry. That was a bad question. Was it like during your Parent Patrol or while you were at school for some other reason? A. The different times when I was visiting the school. And I would hear every time you know, the meetings, parents saying that their kids weren't able to eat. And they would come and complain about this. But the school couldn't do anything about it. Q. Was this something that your son complained to you about every day?	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\end{array} $	Page 89 that the principal could have done, you thought? A. They could have fixed the cafeteria, which was in bad shape. You know, the walls, painting with graffiti; the floor, dirty; you would find water there all the time; tables were not very clean; and there weren't enough tables for all those students. Q. And just focusing on the number of tables, what else did you ask the principal to do that he couldn't as far as getting more tables in the cafeteria? A. We told him about everything, and we would see like, we saw one time the persons that were serving the lunch they didn't have gloves. Or in the stove, the person that was, you know, preparing the food didn't have gloves. They were supposed to. It was dirty. Q. Sorry. I don't mean to interrupt. I'm just going to stop you. I'm just trying to focus on the

	Page 90		Page 92
1	lunch tables.	1	Q. What about the bottle of alcohol? Was that a
2	A. Well, we told him about that they needed to do	2	full bottle of alcohol, or was it empty?
3	something about it because there were too many students	3	A. Empty. They wouldn't leave anything full.
4	and they weren't able to eat, at least not all of them,	4	Q. Did you tell anyone about that?
5	and to put more tables there. And even the ones he said	5	A. Yes. I know the parents would talk about it
6	he bought weren't enough for all those students.	6	because they would see it, too, on different occasions.
7	And to paint the cafeteria with better colors	7	Q. Do you know if they were, the condoms or the
8	because there were to me personally and all the	8	alcohol bottle, were picked up? Were they cleaned out?
9	parents that told me the same, even jail looks better	9	A. I guess Well, no. They will stay there, or
10	than that, you know, from what you see in television and	10	the kids would just play with it, you know. But that's
11	the ones I can see from outside.	11	what my son would say. They wouldn't get it in their
12	Q. Did Mr. Muzinich ever tell you he was going to	12	hands but throw it to each other with their feet.
13	try and get additional tables?	13	Q. So your son told you that the students at the
14	A. He would always say he was going to do	14	school would kick the condoms on the floor around?
15	something about it, but he never did. We never saw	15	A. There was one time when he said when he came to
16	anything, any changes.	16	the classroom there was one condom hanging on the
17	Q. Going on to paragraph 11 of your declaration	17	doorknob.
18	you can give that back to the reporter.	18	Q. Do you know how it got there? Did he say how
19	In paragraph 11, you talk about the bathrooms	19	it got there?
20	at Helms. And you state in the second sentence, "It is	20	A. No. It was already there.
21	not uncommon to find used condoms and bottles of alcohol	21	Q. You say in the third sentence of paragraph 11,
22	strewn about." I'm just wondering, is this something	22	"There are no trash bins." And that's in the bathrooms
23	you saw yourself?	23	there were no trash bins?
24	A. Yes.	24	A. There weren't.
25	Q. And when did you see used condoms at Helms?	25	Q. Do you know why?
	Page 91		Page 93
1	A. When, you mean what day or week?	1	A. I always wondered why.
2	<ul><li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li><li>Q. On how many occasions?</li></ul>	2	<ul><li>A. I always wondered why.</li><li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li></ul>
2 3	<ul><li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li><li>Q. On how many occasions?</li><li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>A. I always wondered why.</li><li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li><li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li><li>Q. On how many occasions?</li><li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>A. I always wondered why.</li><li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li><li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li><li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li><li>Q. On how many occasions?</li><li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li><li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. I always wondered why.</li><li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li><li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li><li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li><li>Q. On how many occasions?</li><li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know."</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li><li>Q. On how many occasions?</li><li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li><li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li><li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?"</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it."</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What did you do when you would see a</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because Q. How many bathrooms at Helms have you gone in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What did you do when you would see a condom at Helms?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because Q. How many bathrooms at Helms have you gone in yourself?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What did you do when you would see a condom at Helms?</li> <li>A. What could I do?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because Q. How many bathrooms at Helms have you gone in yourself?</li> <li>A. Four.</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What did you do when you would see a condom at Helms?</li> <li>A. What could I do?</li> <li>Q. Did you tell the janitor or the principal?</li> <li>A. You couldn't even see the janitor there. I told Idalia and other parents. And we would tell Tanya</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because Q. How many bathrooms at Helms have you gone in yourself?</li> <li>A. Four.</li> <li>Q. And in each of those four bathrooms, was there no trash bin?</li> <li>A. Yes, there weren't.</li> </ul>
$ \begin{array}{c} 2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\end{array} $	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What did you do when you would see a condom at Helms?</li> <li>A. What could I do?</li> <li>Q. Did you tell the janitor or the principal?</li> <li>A. You couldn't even see the janitor there. I told Idalia and other parents. And we would tell Tanya because she was the one who would bring everything to</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\end{array} $	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because Q. How many bathrooms at Helms have you gone in yourself?</li> <li>A. Four.</li> <li>Q. And in each of those four bathrooms, was there no trash bin?</li> <li>A. Yes, there weren't.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were trash bins in the</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. When, you mean what day or week?</li> <li>Q. On how many occasions?</li> <li>A. Several and all not in the bathrooms but outside, you know, outside, the halls.</li> <li>Q. Was it ten occasions, on 15 occasions, two?</li> <li>I'm trying to get a sense of how many times this occurred.</li> <li>A. I don't remember the times, but I saw them.</li> <li>All the parents saw them. My son saw them.</li> <li>Q. Every day?</li> <li>A. Different times.</li> <li>Q. And what about bottles of alcohol? When did you see a bottle of alcohol at Helms?</li> <li>A. In the bathroom again, girls' bathroom.</li> <li>Q. Was this on one occasion? Was it on two, five?</li> <li>A. I don't know how many times exactly.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What did you do when you would see a condom at Helms?</li> <li>A. What could I do?</li> <li>Q. Did you tell the janitor or the principal?</li> <li>A. You couldn't even see the janitor there. I told Idalia and other parents. And we would tell Tanya</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. I always wondered why.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak or ask the principal?</li> <li>A. We did. We did. We told the principal.</li> <li>Q. Did he explain to you why there were no trash bins?</li> <li>A. He would say "I don't know." And I told him once, "Well, you should know because you're the principal. Aren't you supposed to take care of the school?" He would just say, "I'll talk with the janitor and tell him about it." But that was it.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if there were no trash bins in Let me ask this question first: How many bathrooms are there at Helms that you know of?</li> <li>A. I don't know exactly because Q. How many bathrooms at Helms have you gone in yourself?</li> <li>A. Four.</li> <li>Q. And in each of those four bathrooms, was there no trash bin?</li> <li>A. Yes, there weren't.</li> </ul>

Page	94
- "5"	

1it again.1A. Usually in the mornings. I would sometimes.2Q. So you saw one trash bin in one of the2until 1:00 sometimes.3bathrooms you went into on one occasion?3Q. Do you know if the trash ever got p4A. On one occasion.3Q. Do you know if the trash ever got p5Q. But do you know if there were trash bins in the5MS. VANSE: Are you not going to6bathrooms you didn't go into at Helms?5MS. KOTT: Can we go off the record7A. My son told me that there weren't.7MS. KOTT: Can we go off the record8Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms9MS. VANSE: Yeah.9I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at9MS. VANSE: Yeah.10Helms?10(Discussion off the record)11A. Yes.11MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look12Q. And further on in that paragraph 11 you state,12paragraph 13, you state that "This past with	tay there
<ul> <li>3 bathrooms you went into on one occasion?</li> <li>4 A. On one occasion.</li> <li>5 Q. But do you know if there were trash bins in the</li> <li>6 bathrooms you didn't go into at Helms?</li> <li>7 A. My son told me that there weren't.</li> <li>8 Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms</li> <li>9 I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at</li> <li>10 Helms?</li> <li>11 A. Yes.</li> <li>3 Q. Do you know if the trash ever got p</li> <li>4 A. Not that I know.</li> <li>5 MS. VANSE: Are you not going to</li> <li>6 lunch at all?</li> <li>7 MS. KOTT: Can we go off the record moment?</li> <li>9 MS. VANSE: Yeah.</li> <li>10 (Discussion off the record)</li> <li>11 M. Yes.</li> </ul>	ay there
<ul> <li>4 A. On one occasion.</li> <li>5 Q. But do you know if there were trash bins in the</li> <li>6 bathrooms you didn't go into at Helms?</li> <li>7 A. My son told me that there weren't.</li> <li>8 Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms</li> <li>9 I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at</li> <li>10 Helms?</li> <li>11 A. Yes.</li> <li>4 A. Not that I know.</li> <li>5 MS. VANSE: Are you not going to</li> <li>6 lunch at all?</li> <li>7 MS. KOTT: Can we go off the record moment?</li> <li>9 MS. VANSE: Yeah.</li> <li>10 (Discussion off the record)</li> <li>11 MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look</li> </ul>	
5Q. But do you know if there were trash bins in the 6 bathrooms you didn't go into at Helms?5MS. VANSE: Are you not going to 6 lunch at all?7A. My son told me that there weren't. 8Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms 9 I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at 10 Helms?5MS. VANSE: Are you not going to 6 lunch at all?9I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at 109MS. VANSE: Yeah.11A. Yes.10(Discussion off the record) 11	icked up?
6bathrooms you didn't go into at Helms?6lunch at all?7A. My son told me that there weren't.7MS. KOTT: Can we go off the record8Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms8moment?9I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at9MS. VANSE: Yeah.10Helms?10(Discussion off the record)11A. Yes.11MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look	
7A. My son told me that there weren't.7MS. KOTT: Can we go off the record8Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms8moment?9I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at9MS. VANSE: Yeah.10Helms?10(Discussion off the record)11A. Yes.11MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look	break for
8Q. Was your son just speaking of the bathrooms8moment?9I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at9MS. VANSE: Yeah.10Helms?10(Discussion off the record)11A. Yes.11MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look	
9I'm assuming the boys' bathrooms that he had been in at 109MS. VANSE: Yeah.10Helms?10(Discussion off the record)11A. Yes.11MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look	rd for a
10Helms?10(Discussion off the record)11A. Yes.11MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look	
11 A. Yes. 11 MS. VANSE: Q. If you could look	
12 Q. And further on in that paragraph 11 you state, 12 paragraph 13, you state that "This past wi	now at
	ter, during a
13 "there are no hand towels." Did the bathrooms at Helms 13 heavy rain, I observed water entering thro	ugh the
14 have hand dryers on the walls? 14 hallway ceiling and ceiling tiles falling to	the floor."
15 A. They don't work. 15 Do you have a specific recollection that ye	ou are
16 Q. But they did have them, the four bathrooms that 16 referring to when you saw this?	
17 you went in? 17 A. Outside the library, especially there	×.
18 A. Only two of them. 18 Q. But was this on one occasion, or w	as it on
19 Q. So only two of the four bathrooms you've been 19 several?	
20 in at Helms had hand dryers? 20 A. Several.	
21 A. Yes. 21 Q. And describe for me just a little bit	what do
22 Q. And the hand dryers that were in those two 22 you mean by "I observed water entering the second secon	rough the
23 bathrooms, you stated those didn't work? 23 hallway ceiling"? Just, like, dripping?	
24 A. They didn't work. 24 A. You could see it on the walls and o	n the floor.
25 Q. Was that on every occasion then? 25 Q. Go ahead. I'm sorry.	
Page 95	Page 97
1 A. All the time. 1 A. And pieces of I don't know what	C

Q. Did you ever have occasion where you were in a 2 3 bathroom where the hand dryer did work? 4

- A. No.
- 5 O. In paragraph 12 you state, "The hallways have

no trash bins. It is common to see trash strewn about." 6 What kind of trash are you referring to? Papers, 7

- 8 wrappers?
- 9 A. Any kind of trash. New papers, snacks, bags,
- 10 gums, paper, gum papers. Anything.

O. And would this be -- When would you see trash 11 strewn about the hallways at Helms? 12

- 13 A. When we used to go to the meetings, sometimes 14 we had the meetings at the library where we would see
- this, or sometimes when I visited the school. 15
- Q. Did you see trash in the hallways on every 16 occasion you visited Helms? 17
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Did you ever see anyone picking up the trash in the hallways? 20
- A. Idalia. 21
- 22 Q. Anyone else?
- 23 A. No.
- 24 Q. When you would visit Helms, would that
- 25 generally be in the morning or the afternoon?

that, but they would fall on the floor. We would see 2 3 them there.

- 4 We were kind of worried because, you know, we 5 would talk with the parents and say "What if one of these things fall onto somebody's head?" 6
- 7 Q. Was this in different areas of the school, or 8 was it only --
  - A. Different areas, but especially there because
- 10 the students would come to the library every day and try
- to work on their homework, and they always pass -- you 11
- know, they always use that hall. 12
- 13 Q. The hallway by the library?
- 14 A. Yes.

9

15

17

- Q. Was the hallway by the library detached from
- the main building of the school, or was it connected? 16
  - A. No, it was connected.
- 18 Q. And you go on to state in paragraph 13, "The
- 19 principal expressed an interest in having the tiles
- replaced but stated that there was not enough money in 20
- 21 the budget to do so, despite his having requested the
- 22 funds." 23 Do you know if Helms has replaced the ceiling
- tiles since the time of this declaration? 24
- 25 A. No.

	Page 98		Page 100
1	Q. No, you don't know, or no, they haven't?	1	be located in the bathrooms?
2	A. No, they haven't. The only one I recall they	2	A. On the walls and the doors, windows inside the
3	were fixing was the gymnasium.	3	bathrooms.
4	Q. When did they fix the gymnasium?	4	Q. Was there graffiti in each of the bathrooms you
5	A. This last school year.	5	went into at Helms?
6	Q. So 2000-2001?	6	A. Yes.
7	A. 2001.	7	Q. And was any of the graffiti in the bathroom $\frac{1}{2}$
8 9	Q. Was anything else fixed other than the gym that you know of?	8 9	cleaned up that you know of? A. No.
9 10	A. No.	10	Q. What about graffiti in the hallways, where
11	Q. What about the I think it's called the 400	11	would that be?
12	building. Was that fixed at the same time as the	12	A. On the walls.
13	gymnasium?	13	Q. Was it completely covering the walls, or was it
14	A. You mean where we used to meet with the	14	only in certain sections?
15	parents?	15	A. Different sections.
16	Q. Right.	16	Q. Was that graffiti ever cleaned up that you know
17	A. 404?	17	of in the hallways?
18	Q. I think so.	18	A. I think they did, but they always keep on doing
19	A. Fixing in what way?	19	it.
20	Q. Renovated.	20	Q. So the graffiti would be cleaned, and then more
21	A. They showed us a, you know, plan they had to	21 22	graffiti would show up? A. Yes.
22 23	fix it. But the only thing that was fixed was the floor, and that's all.	22	<ul><li>A. Tes.</li><li>Q. And what about graffiti on I guess it's the</li></ul>
23 24	Q. Do you remember what plan it was that they	23 24	outside of the school building? Was that ever cleaned
25	showed you that they had to fix it?	25	up?
			-F .
	Page 99		Page 101
1	A. They had plans to make different rooms.	1	A. Not that I know.
2	Q. Was that added on to Helms?	2	Q. Did Helms do anything to try to prevent
3	A. To that room.	3	graffiti from occurring at the school?
4	Q. And who showed you those plans?	4	MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation.
5	A. Tanya.	5	MS. VANSE: Q. Were you ever aware of anything
6	Q. Did that indicate on the plans when the repairs	6	that the school did to prevent graffiti?
7	they wanted to take place, when they would take place?	7	A. No.
8 9	<ul><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. Do you know if there's any plan in place right</li></ul>	8 9	Q. Did you ever speak to Mr. Muzinich or anyone about trying to prevent graffiti at the school?
9 10	now to fix or repair anything at Helms, any of the	10	A. Yes, but they never gave us any good answers.
11	buildings at Helms?	11	Q. What were the answers that they gave you?
12	A. Not that I know.	12	A. "What can we do?" they would say.
13	Q. Was there graffiti at Helms on the school	13	Q. Did they ever tell you what they were trying to
14	building, or inside the school was there graffiti?	14	do to stop it?
15	A. Yes.	15	A. I don't remember.
16	Q. Where would there be graffiti?	16	Q. Did the
17	A. In the bathrooms, in the hallways, outside the	17	MS. KOTT: I'm sorry. Could you speak up just
18	school.	18	a little bit more for the reporter?
19	Q. Was the graffiti ever cleaned?	19	THE WITNESS: Okay.
20	A. Sometimes.	20	MS. VANSE: Q. Did you ever talk with the
21	Q. Do you know about how soon after when the	21	Coffee Club about things the school could do to stop or

- Coffee Club about things the school could do to stop or Q. Do you know about how soon after -- when the 21
  - 22 prevent graffiti?

23

24

25

graffiti was cleaned up, how soon after it was placed

Q. And graffiti in the bathroom: Where would that

there that the graffiti was cleaned?

A. No, I don't know.

- A. Yes, we did. 23
- 24 Q. What were some of your ideas?
- 25 A. That they could have some kind of program, you

	Page 102		Page 104
1	know, for the kids to give them some kind of	1	A. I don't know whether or not they're going to do
2	acknowledgment if they did if they would behave, you	2	it.
3	know, if the principal would encourage them. But he	3	Q. In paragraph 15 of your declaration, you state,
4	didn't care.	4	"The students do not respect each other during the
5	Q. Why do you say he didn't care?	5	school day." What do you mean when you say that?
6	A. Why do I say he didn't care? Because he you	6	A. The other students would push the other
7	could see it. He would see children cutting classes in	7	students. They would push each other, you know, and
8	the hallways, and he wouldn't say anything to them.	8	call names to each other. They would harass other
9	Q. And how do you know he saw kids cutting class?	9	students because they did it with my son more than once.
10	A. My son told me.	10	They would start fights for no reason. They didn't
11	Q. Your son told you that the principal would see	11	have some of the students didn't even have respect
12	students cutting and not say anything?	12	for the parents that would come into the school.
13	A. He would just say, "Hey, what are you doing?	13	Q. Do you know if this was a group of students
14	Just go back to do what you were doing. Don't stay	14	that would push other students, or was it just in
15	here."	15	general?
16	Q. So the principal did send them back to class,	16	A. Different students.
17	or where did he send them?	17	Q. So it wasn't one particular group or number of
18	A. I don't know where.	18	students that you're referring to?
19	Q. Your son didn't tell you that?	19	A. Well, if I should say, especially some African
20	A. No. He was hardly he would hardly ever see	20	American students and different students, you know.
21	him in the hallways.	21	Q. Also in paragraph 15 you state that "Fights in
22	Q. The principal?	22	the hallways between students are typical." Were these
23	A. Supervising, yes.	23	fights like physical fights, or were they
24	Q. Do you know why Mr. Muzinich left or is no	24	A. Yes.
25	longer principal at Helms?	25	Q verbal?
	Page 103		Page 105

A. I think it was after all the students -- after 1 2 this last school year, 2000-2001.

3 Q. But do you know why he is not back at the

4 school? Did anyone ever tell you why he didn't come 5 back?

A. They didn't tell you. Well, what they said was 6 he was transferred to Folsom district in Sacramento. 7 8

That's what they told us. Q. Who told you that?

9 10 A. He told us. And there was a person from the district that told us, told me that personally. 11

O. Have you seen the Helms school building since 12

13 last school year, 2000-2001 school year?

- 14 A. Only from the outside.
- Q. From what you saw from the outside, did the 15

16 building look any better like anything had been

repaired? 17

18

A. The same.

19 Q. I think I may have asked you this. If I did,

forgive me. Do you know if Helms was planning to fix 20

21 the roof at the main building at Helms?

22 A. There was -- They used to tell us that they

23 were planning, but we never saw it fixed.

24 Q. So you didn't know whether or not they are

25 planning on fixing that roof? A. Physical fights. In different places.

2 Q. And you know this because your son would tell 3 you?

4 A. And because I saw them, too. And other parents 5 would speak about it. They would talk about it.

O. Were the fights at Helms one of the reasons the 6 Parent Patrol was formed? 7

8 A. Yes.

1

9 Q. And once the Parent Patrol was in place, did

10 that help the fighting that occurred at the school?

A. Not really, because you couldn't do anything 11

about it. You couldn't even touch a student. So if 12

13 there was a fight, you could only tell someone.

14 Q. That you saw, did the school ever do anything 15 about stopping the fighting?

A. Sometimes the security guards were there, but 16

they wouldn't even do, you know, anything about it. 17

18 Q. So what would they do? Just stand there and 19 watch it?

A. There was this time when my son told me he was 20

21 at lunch, lunch time, and there were a couple of kids

22 fighting. And the security guard was there, but he

23 didn't do anything to stop the fight.

Q. Was that the only occasion your son said that 24 25 happened?

Page	106
Page	100

	Page 106		Page 108
$\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. More than once. We would tell the principal these things, and he would only say "I'll do something about it. I'll talk to the security guards." We would ask him if he could bring more security guards because there weren't enough, and the ones that were there, they didn't do their job. They should do it. That they were supposed to do it. And he never did.</li> <li>Q. Do you know if he ever spoke to the security guards?</li> <li>A. If he ever did?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. No, I don't know.</li> <li>Q. But the school never received any additional security guards that you know of?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 16 when you talk about one teacher physically pushed a student down, is that the incident we were talking about earlier?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other instances where you witnessed or heard about a teacher physically pushing or touching or, I guess, assaulting a student?</li> <li>Q. That was verbal, though. He didn't</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Q. And how long, if you know, did it take from when you first saw Since you don't remember when you first saw it, it might be a hard question to answer.</li> <li>But do you know approximately how long it took from when you saw the fence that was broken until it was fixed?</li> <li>A. How long, I don't know. But I think it was after a girl was raped.</li> <li>Q. But do you know how long it was, like weeks, months, a year?</li> <li>A. It was more than a year.</li> <li>Q. It was more than a year?</li> <li>A. (Witness nods head.)</li> <li>Q. And do you know why it hadn't been fixed before that?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Your sons attend Richmond High School now; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And do you have any or have you seen any problems with the teachers at Richmond?</li> <li>A. Well, he's been telling me about a math teacher.</li> <li>Q. This is Moises?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. He's having problems with a math teacher?</li> </ul>
	Page 107		Page 109
1	Page 107	1	Page 109 A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't
1 2		1 2	-
	physically		A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't
2	<ul><li>physically</li><li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li><li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down</li></ul>	2 3 4	A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they
2 3	<ul><li>physically</li><li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li><li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li><li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li><li>A. I think so.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li><li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li><li>A. I think so.</li><li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li><li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li><li>A. I think so.</li><li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li><li>A. I think so.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around the school grounds that was damaged. Do you remember</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> <li>A. People who work in there.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around the school grounds that was damaged. Do you remember when that fence was damaged or when you first heard</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> <li>A. People who work in there.</li> <li>Q. That work at the school?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around the school grounds that was damaged. Do you remember when that fence was damaged or when you first heard about it?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> <li>A. People who work in there.</li> <li>Q. That work at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes. And I used to work at Richmond High</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around the school grounds that was damaged. Do you remember when that fence was damaged or when you first heard about it?</li> <li>A. I didn't hear about it. I saw it.</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> <li>A. People who work in there.</li> <li>Q. That work at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes. And I used to work at Richmond High School, and I heard things, too.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around the school grounds that was damaged. Do you remember when that fence was damaged or when you first heard about it?</li> <li>A. I didn't hear about it. I saw it.</li> <li>Q. When did you see it?</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> <li>A. People who work in there.</li> <li>Q. That work at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes. And I used to work at Richmond High School, and I heard things, too.</li> <li>Q. And who told you that the books at Richmond</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>physically</li> <li>A. Verbal, verbal.</li> <li>Q. Were there any other teachers other than that math teacher who spoke harshly to students or spoke down to them?</li> <li>A. I don't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. You don't remember hearing about any other teachers other than that one?</li> <li>A. No, I don't think so.</li> <li>Q. And in paragraph 17 towards the end, you say, "During one recent incident, two students were openly fighting in the cafeteria, but no security guards were present." Was that the one incident with the security guard that your son was talking about?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In paragraph 20, you talk about a fence around the school grounds that was damaged. Do you remember when that fence was damaged or when you first heard about it?</li> <li>A. I didn't hear about it. I saw it.</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Yes. He says he's very old, that he doesn't explain to them very much; he's very slow, and that they don't learn much from him.</li> <li>Q. Does he have a textbook in his math class?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. Does he ever take it home?</li> <li>A. I think so.</li> <li>Q. How about any other teachers at Richmond that you've heard of that were not great?</li> <li>A. Right now?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Just that one.</li> <li>Q. Have you seen any or heard of any problems with textbooks being old or outdated at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I heard. I have heard.</li> <li>Q. Who did you hear that from?</li> <li>A. People who work in there.</li> <li>Q. That work at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes. And I used to work at Richmond High School, and I heard things, too.</li> </ul>

25

that it was broken?

A. No, I don't remember the first time.

- A. I don't remember her name, but she said that 23
- they were even trying to get money from the parents, 24
- which wasn't right, because they had money to buy it in 25

	Page 110		Page 112
1	school, but they didn't want to buy it.	1	Q. Any other school you've worked at besides Helms
2	Q. Did she say what textbook? Was she referring	2	or Richmond?
3	to textbooks?	3	A. No.
4	A. Yes.	4	Q. What about numbers of textbooks at Richmond,
5	Q. Was it a particular class?	5	did you ever have you ever heard that students were
6	A. English, I think. And I don't know what other	6	not allowed to take their textbooks home at Richmond?
7	books. Different books.	7	A. I think so.
8	Q. Did she say anything else?	8	Q. Why do you say you think so?
9	A. Did she say anything else?	9	A. Because I think I heard some students say they
10	Q. About the textbooks being old.	10	couldn't take some books in some classes.
11	A. That the parents should do something about it.	11 12	Q. Do you know what classes those were?
12	Q. What did she suggest the parents do?		A. No.
13	A. To say something, you know, to the principal,	13	Q. Do you remember when you heard the students say
14	to come to the meetings.	14	that?
15	Q. Did you do that?	15 16	A. When I was working there.
16	A. Yes, a couple of times.	10	Q. So possibly sometime Did you just work there
17 18	Q. Did the principal respond at all when you	17	for one year, 1999-2000? A. Yes.
18 19	brought that up?	18	Q. Have either of your children ever been told at
20	A. Actually, that issue didn't come up.	20	Richmond that they couldn't take a textbook home from a
20	<ul><li>Q. You said you used to work at Richmond?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>	20	class that you're aware of?
21		21	A. No, I don't know.
22	Q. And you noticed when you were there that there were textbooks that were old or outdated?	22	Q. And what about the school building at Helms?
23 24	A. Yes, because some of the students would say	23 24	Or I'm sorry, not at Helms, at Richmond. Does that have
24	things.	24	any other problems with the building itself that you're
23	unigs.	23	any outer problems with the outering risen that you're
	Page 111		Page 113
1	Q. What would they say?	1	aware of?
2	A. Bad things about the school and the books and	2	A. Graffiti.
3	the teachers.	3	Q. Anything else?
4	Q. What would the students This is just when	4	A. They don't have papers, you know, toilet paper
5	you were working. Do you work at Richmond now?	5	in the bathrooms. Graffiti. Pretty much about the same
6	A. No. This is when I was working there. But not	6	thing in the other school.
7	when my son Moises started.		uning in the other sensor.
8		7	$\mathbf{O}$ Just in regard to the bathrooms or to the whole
9	•	7	Q. Just in regard to the bathrooms or to the whole building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at
	Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?	8	building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at
	<ul><li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li><li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li></ul>	8 9	building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?
10	<ul><li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li><li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li><li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for</li></ul>	8 9 10	<ul><li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at</li><li>Richmond?</li><li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has</li></ul>
10 11	Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond? A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.	8 9 10 11	<ul><li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li><li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li></ul>
10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12	<ul><li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li><li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li><li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li></ul>
10 11 12 13	<ul><li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li><li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li><li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li><li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li></ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul><li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li><li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li><li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li><li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always</li></ul>
10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul><li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li><li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li><li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li><li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li></ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul><li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li><li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li><li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li><li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li></ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul><li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li><li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li><li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li><li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li><li>Q. Go ahead.</li></ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the parents.</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different places of the school.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the parents.</li> <li>Q. What year was that?</li> <li>A. 2001.</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different places of the school.</li> <li>Q. Like where? Where has he found a dead mouse?</li> <li>A. Around the cafeteria.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the parents.</li> <li>Q. What year was that?</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different places of the school.</li> <li>Q. Like where? Where has he found a dead mouse?</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the parents.</li> <li>Q. What year was that?</li> <li>A. 2001.</li> <li>Q. Any other job you did at Helms?</li> <li>A. Excuse me?</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different places of the school.</li> <li>Q. Like where? Where has he found a dead mouse?</li> <li>A. Around the cafeteria.</li> <li>Q. Anywhere else?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. How long ago did you stop working at Richmond?</li> <li>A. I don't remember exactly. I think it was in</li> <li>I don't know if it was 1999 or 2000. I worked there for a year.</li> <li>Q. Had you ever worked at any other school before that?</li> <li>A. Helms.</li> <li>Q. What did you do at Helms?</li> <li>A. I would translate the newsletter for the parents.</li> <li>Q. What year was that?</li> <li>A. 2001.</li> <li>Q. Any other job you did at Helms?</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>building? Did they have ceiling tiles that fall at Richmond?</li> <li>A. No. I haven't noticed that. But my son has told me about the bathrooms.</li> <li>Q. That they don't have toilet paper?</li> <li>A. Yes, that's correct, and that they're always dirty, and the cafeteria is dirty.</li> <li>Q. Go ahead.</li> <li>A. Sometimes they find dead mice in different places of the school.</li> <li>Q. Like where? Where has he found a dead mouse?</li> <li>A. Around the cafeteria.</li> <li>Q. Anywhere else?</li> </ul>

25

- A. I would translate sometimes for the parents at
- 25 the school site council meetings.

29 (Pages 110 to 113)

Q. Goodness. When was that? A. This year.

	Page 114		Page 116
1	Q. Was that during the school	1	Q. You can give that back to the reporter.
2	A. Actually, they killed two. But one was killed	2	I want to go back to Exhibit 2, if you could
3	in front of the school. And the other was killed in a	3	show that to the witness. And if you could look at the
4	park, and it was a student from Richmond High, that	4	second to last paragraph of Exhibit 2 where it says,
5	recently graduated from that school.	5	"Since Helms is an underperforming school, I believe
6	Q. Was the park is the park a part of the	6	it's imperative that our students are given every
7	school?	7	opportunity to compete."
8	A. No.	8	Do you have any understanding what an
9	Q. Was it near the school?	9	underperforming school is?
10	A. Excuse me?	10	A. I think so.
11	Q. I'm sorry. Is it near the school?	11	Q. What is it that you understand an
12	A. Yes.	12	underperforming school to be?
13	Q. And the shooting that occurred in front of the	13	A. I think it has to do with the scores on the
14	school, was that during school hours?	14	tests that they, the students, have to do every year.
15	A. Yes.	15	Q. Did you ever speak to Ms. Coll about Helms
16	Q. What were the circumstances of that?	16	being an underperforming school?
17	MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation.	17	A. I think she mentioned it to me.
18	MS. VANSE: Q. As far as you know. Do you	18	Q. Do you remember what she talked about when you
19	know why that occurred?	19	spoke to her on that subject?
20	A. Exactly, no, but I heard that this particular	20	A. Exactly, no.
21	student had problems that I don't know for sure, but he	21	Q. Do you remember generally what she said?
22	was killed outside, that there were more students	22	A. Not everything.
23	outside that could have been killed, but he was the one	23	Q. Okay. We talked earlier about textbooks that
24	that got killed because they were looking for him.	24	were old or that you felt were old at Helms. And you
25	MS. VANSE: I have to take a break.	25	mentioned you had seen textbooks as well as been told
			5
	Page 115		Page 117
1		1	
1 2	(Lunch recess)	1 2	Page 117 that by various people at the school? A. Yes.
2	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit		that by various people at the school? A. Yes.
	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates	2	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks</li></ul>
2 3	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829.	2 3	that by various people at the school? A. Yes.
2 3 4	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates	2 3 4	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li><li>A. The history books.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li><li>A. The history books.</li><li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at that and tell me if you've seen that before.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li><li>A. The history books.</li><li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	(Lunch recess) MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit 5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829. (Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.) MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at that and tell me if you've seen that before. A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>that by various people at the school?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li><li>A. The history books.</li><li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li><li>A. Math books.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5</li> <li>was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5</li> <li>was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> <li>Exhibit 5 before?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> <li>Exhibit 5 before?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the textbooks?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5</li> <li>was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> <li>Exhibit 5 before?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Were you aware of a meeting on Wednesday, May</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the textbooks?</li> <li>A. Not other people. Not just other people, but</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked about this morning, you being under oath and having us both talk at separate times so that the court reporter can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as Exhibit 5 before?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Were you aware of a meeting on Wednesday, May 30, at Helms with the West Contra Costa School District</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the textbooks?</li> <li>A. Not other people. Not just other people, but my son and the teachers.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> <li>Exhibit 5 before?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Were you aware of a meeting on Wednesday, May</li> <li>30, at Helms with the West Contra Costa School District maintenance and operations staff?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the textbooks?</li> <li>A. Not other people. Not just other people, but my son and the teachers.</li> <li>Q. And we also talked earlier about the fact that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> <li>Exhibit 5 before?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Were you aware of a meeting on Wednesday, May</li> <li>30, at Helms with the West Contra Costa School District maintenance and operations staff?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the textbooks?</li> <li>A. Not other people. Not just other people, but my son and the teachers.</li> <li>Q. And we also talked earlier about the fact that there were some teachers at Helms, and you mentioned the</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>(Lunch recess)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I'd like to have marked as Exhibit</li> <li>5 this is a one-page document with Plaintiff's Bates</li> <li>stamp No. 01829.</li> <li>(Whereupon, Defendant's Exhibit 5 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. Ms. Canel, could you look at</li> <li>that and tell me if you've seen that before.</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And actually, before we go on, I just want to</li> <li>remind you that all the preliminary stuff that we talked</li> <li>about this morning, you being under oath and having us</li> <li>both talk at separate times so that the court reporter</li> <li>can hear it is also still in effect. Do you understand</li> <li>that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So you've never seen what we've marked as</li> <li>Exhibit 5 before?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Were you aware of a meeting on Wednesday, May</li> <li>30, at Helms with the West Contra Costa School District maintenance and operations staff?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that by various people at the school?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. I want to make sure I'm clear. What textbooks specifically did you see at Helms that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. The history books.</li> <li>Q. Any other books that you yourself saw that you considered to be old?</li> <li>A. Math books.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. The ones in the library.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And so when you mentioned you think science books were old, was that based on information that other people had told you about the age or condition of the textbooks?</li> <li>A. Not other people. Not just other people, but my son and the teachers.</li> <li>Q. And we also talked earlier about the fact that</li> </ul>

Page	1	1	8
гage	1	1	0

	Page 118		Page 120
<ul> <li>2 yourse</li> <li>3 and M</li> <li>4 A.</li> <li>5 the pride</li> <li>6 Q.</li> <li>7 wheth</li> <li>8 certified</li> <li>9 A.</li> <li>10 Q.</li> <li>11 she had</li> <li>12 classred</li> <li>13 A.</li> <li>14 Q.</li> <li>15 A.</li> <li>16 Q.</li> <li>17 A.</li> <li>18 Q.</li> <li>19 would</li> <li>20 A.</li> <li>21 know,</li> <li>22 studer</li> <li>23 Q.</li> <li>24 suppli</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>was that based on anything you learned or saw</li> <li>elf, or was it just based on information Ms. Coll</li> <li>Is. Lopez had told you?</li> <li>Idalia was one that told us, and I believe that</li> <li>incipal told us once. And Tanya.</li> <li>Did you yourself ever ask any of the teachers</li> <li>wer they had the proper or what type of</li> <li>cation they had to teach?</li> <li>I don't remember. I don't think so.</li> <li>You also mentioned that Ms. Coll had told you</li> <li>ad to buy pencils, papers and supplies for her</li> <li>oom; is that right?</li> <li>Yes.</li> <li>Did she ever tell you how often she did that?</li> <li>All the time.</li> <li>Did she explain what she meant by all the time?</li> <li>Well, every time she needed the supply.</li> <li>Do you know how often that was, how often she</li> <li>I need supplies?</li> <li>I guess every day because she would need you</li> <li>she would need the pencils or paper for the</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>besides Ms. Coll?</li> <li>A. Yes. The social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. Some science teacher.</li> <li>Q. And what did the social studies teacher tell you about having to buy supplies?</li> <li>A. She didn't tell me. There was one teacher that told me because they were friends.</li> <li>Q. So Ms Was that Ms. Coll that told you that?</li> <li>A. Yes. She told me to talk to them, but I couldn't find a time to talk to her. But she talked to she talked to a parent, and she told her these things, and this parent came to us and told us everything about it in the meeting.</li> <li>Q. Who was that parent, if you remember?</li> <li>A. The name, no.</li> <li>Q. What did that parent say?</li> <li>A. That she personally talked with her teacher.</li> <li>Q. The social studies teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes. I'm sorry. I'm glad you clarified.</li> <li>A. I thought you were talking about the science teacher.</li> </ul>
<ul> <li>2 meetir</li> <li>3 would</li> <li>4 supplie</li> <li>5 give th</li> <li>6 teache</li> <li>7 Q.</li> <li>8 all?</li> <li>9 A.</li> <li>10 and he</li> <li>11 one of</li> <li>12 them v</li> <li>13 they no</li> <li>14 Q.</li> <li>15 at all?</li> <li>16 A.</li> <li>17 them.</li> <li>18 Q.</li> <li>19 and tea</li> <li>20 A.</li> <li>21 many.</li> <li>22 Q.</li> <li>23 A.</li> <li>24 Q.</li> </ul>	Did he say anything or respond to that comment That they didn't have any more money to give Is that the only time you discussed supplies achers having to buy supplies with Mr. Muzinich? No. A lot of times. I don't remember how	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. I'm still on social studies.</li> <li>A. I spoke with the teacher.</li> <li>Q. With the social studies teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And do you remember who that teacher was?</li> <li>A. I still don't remember his name. That's the teacher I can't remember his name.</li> <li>Q. What did you talk about?</li> <li>A. Well, he said he was very upset. I remember he was talking to me and my husband outside the school. And he said that he had been you know, that he was trying for a long time to get what he needed in social studies, but he would do his own research and work with whatever he had at his house to give, you know, the students.</li> <li>Q. Did he tell you what it was that he needed?</li> <li>A. Well, first, the book. He didn't have books for the students.</li> <li>Q. Anything else?</li> <li>A. And supplies. Exactly what kind of supplies, I don't know. But he said what he had, he had to you know, "If they give me" That's what he said. "If they gave me some lemons, I just make lemonade, try to do what I can with whatever they give me."</li> <li>Q. Do you know if he ever received any supplies</li> </ul>

	Page 122		Page 124
1	from the school or textbooks?	1	said well, he was very angry in one meeting. And he
2	A. No.	2	said that he was going to take it to the state, and I
3	Q. You don't know, or he didn't?	3	thought that maybe he wasn't going to do it. But at the
4	A. I don't think he did, because there weren't any	4	next meeting, he said that he would do the state. I
5	books yet.	5	don't know what he exactly did, but he took all those
6	Q. When you say "there weren't any books yet," are	6	complaints to the state.
7	there books there now?	7	Q. But you don't know who he took them to?
8	A. That's what the principal said, was that they	8	A. No.
9	were going to buy new books.	9	Q. Do you know what his name was?
10	Q. Did the principal say why they hadn't purchased	10	A. No.
11	the books before?	11	Q. Was he a parent at Helms?
12	A. He always said that there was no money.	12	A. No, a different school.
13	Q. Did he give any other reasons?	13	Q. Did anyone from district comment on that when
14	A. That they didn't get any money from the	14	he said he had taken the matter to the state?
15	district.	15	A. No.
16	Q. But no other reason besides there was no money?	16	Q. Then I think we've talked probably about the
17	A. And well, we went to the district and asked	17	science teacher because I got a little mixed up. But
18	them if this was true. And they told us, "Well, the	18	did you ever speak to the science teacher about not
19	state doesn't give us enough money."	19	having enough supplies?
20	"So what do we do then? Who do we go to?"	20	A. Personally, no.
21	He would say, "I don't know."	21	Q. And that was the one you heard it from was
22	Q. And who someone at the district told you the	22	that Ms. Coll?
23	state doesn't give them enough money?	23	A. Yes, and parents.
24	A. That she didn't know how the money was	24	Q. I know you mentioned you spoke with Ms. Coll
25	distributed you know, the schools, and things like	25	about having to photocopy portions of a textbook. Did
	Page 123		Page 125
1	-	1	•
1 2	that.	1 2	you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy
2	that. Q. And who was it that said that?	2	you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in
2 3	<ul><li>that.</li><li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li><li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the</li></ul>		you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?
2 3 4	<ul><li>that.</li><li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li><li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li><li>A. Social studies teacher.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>that.</li><li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li><li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li><li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li><li>A. Social studies teacher.</li><li>Q. Any others?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>that.</li><li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li><li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li><li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li><li>A. Social studies teacher.</li><li>Q. Any others?</li><li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>that.</li><li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li><li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li><li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>that.</li><li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li><li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li><li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with employees from the district.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would complain and tell her about it because they you know,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with employees from the district.</li> <li>Q. Did that issue ever come up again in any other</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would complain and tell her about it because they you know, they could come to her and tell her about these things</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with employees from the district.</li> <li>Q. Did that issue ever come up again in any other district meetings that you recall?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would complain and tell her about it because they you know, they could come to her and tell her about these things they weren't very happy about.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with employees from the district.</li> <li>Q. Did that issue ever come up again in any other district meetings that you recall?</li> <li>A. Several times different parents from different</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would complain and tell her about it because they you know, they could come to her and tell her about these things they weren't very happy about.</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with employees from the district.</li> <li>Q. Did that issue ever come up again in any other district meetings that you recall?</li> <li>A. Several times different parents from different schools would ask the same questions, but they never</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would complain and tell her about it because they you know, they could come to her and tell her about these things they weren't very happy about.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever speak with the teachers yourself about the heaters?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>that.</li> <li>Q. And who was it that said that?</li> <li>A. The name of the person, I don't recall the name.</li> <li>Q. She was someone at the district, though?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Was she someone that we talked about previously, Carolyn?</li> <li>A. No. It was another person, a bilingual person.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything else?</li> <li>A. Well, they said a lot of things, but I can't remember everything.</li> <li>Q. Was this at a particular meeting that this conversation about funding for textbooks from the state came up?</li> <li>A. The district meeting.</li> <li>Q. Was it the district that was the monthly meeting?</li> <li>A. Yes, where different schools meet with employees from the district.</li> <li>Q. Did that issue ever come up again in any other district meetings that you recall?</li> <li>A. Several times different parents from different</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>you speak with any other teachers who had to photocopy portions of a textbook because there weren't enough in the classroom?</li> <li>A. Social studies teacher.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. English teachers. That's because Miss Colleen told me.</li> <li>Q. So you never spoke with the English teachers yourself; that's what Ms. Coll said?</li> <li>A. I couldn't. I didn't have time.</li> <li>Q. But the social studies teacher, is that somebody you spoke with yourself, or was that another?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When we were talking earlier about heaters in the school, and I know we talked about your personal experience having it be cold in the room that you had been in. Did anyone, like, any did you ever speak to any teachers about the temperature in the school?</li> <li>A. Idalia would tell us that some teachers would complain and tell her about it because they you know, they could come to her and tell her about these things they weren't very happy about.</li> </ul>

	Page 126		Page 128
1	Q. Did you ever hear that from anyone else besides	1	school there, so the seventh grade year?
2	Idalia and your son?	2	A. Not really. I started visiting the school.
3	A. Other parents.	3	And when I found out about the meetings, I started
4	Q. And you did speak with Mr. Muzinich about the	4	coming.
5	heat in the school?	5	Q. When was that?
6	A. Yes.	6	A. Maybe a couple of months after he started
7	Q. And what would you say to him?	7	school.
8	A. If they could fix the ones that don't work or	8	Q. So a couple of months into his seventh grade
9	to put heaters in classrooms that don't have any.	9	year?
10	Q. What was his response to you?	10	A. Yes.
11	A. That he was going to see what he could do.	11	Q. In paragraph 13 you talk about you observed
12	Q. But as far as you know, the heaters had never	12	water entering through the hallway ceiling and ceiling
13	been fixed or put in?	13	tiles falling to the floor. On how many occasions did
14	A. No.	14	you personally observe water entering the hallway
15	Q. In paragraph 11 of your declaration you talk	15	ceiling?
16	about "The school does not provide sanitary seat covers	16	A. Different times. I don't know how many, but
17	for the toilets."	17	almost all the time, especially when it was raining.
18	A. That's right.	18	Q. You wouldn't see water entering the hallways
19	Q. Are there dispensers for seat covers, or do	19	when it wasn't raining, would you?
20	they not have are they just empty dispensers, or do	20	A. Of course not, because it wasn't raining.
21	they not have dispensers at all?	21	Q. But is it your are you saying that every
22	A. You mean to put the toilet paper in?	22	time you came to Helms when it was raining, you did see
23	Q. No, the seat covers. I'm sorry.	23	water running down the hallways?
24	A. None.	24	A. On the walls.
25	Q. There's no dispenser?	25	Q. On the walls.

A. Nothing.

2 Q. And then the sentence right after that says,

3 "the girls' bathrooms do not have feminine product

- 4 dispensers." It's not that they're empty. They don't
- 5 have the dispensers at all in the school; is that
- 6 correct? 7 A. C

1

- A. Can you repeat that again?
- 8 Q. Sure. The feminine product dispensers in the 9 girls' restrooms, do they have the dispenser and they
- 10 just don't have products in them, or do they not have
- 11 the dispensers at all?
- 12 A. Nothing.

13 Q. In paragraph 12, you make a comment about trash 14 strewn about. I assume you mean the hallways from the sentence before that. Have you ever gone into the 15 hallways at Helms and not seen trash on the floor? 16 A. No. Sometimes it was even muddy. 17 18 Q. And when would it be muddy, assuming --19 A. When it rained, or wet. Q. Were there ever occasions that you saw more 20 21 trash in the hallways than at other times? 22 A. Yes.

23 O. When would there be more trash?

A. On the stairs and outside.

25 Q. Were you involved in Helms when your son began

Page 129

And can you tell me how many times you observed 1 ceiling tiles falling to the floor at Helms? 2 3 A. Probably like four times. Q. And that's just times when you personally 4 5 observed it; correct? 6 A. Personally, yes. 7 Q. And you heard from other people that ceiling 8 tiles fell to the floor as well as your personal 9 observation? 10 A. Yes, different parents. Q. Did you ever discuss that with any teachers? 11 12 A. No. 13 О. With any students other than your son? 14 Yes. Actually, can I say something? A. 15 Q. Yes. 16 A. Now that I recall, Ms. Colleen told me about this -- you know, different things in the school. She 17 18 said to me, "We can see the school is practically 19 falling down" is one of the things she told me. 20 And I said "Yes, I know." And she even said, "What is the principal 21 22 doing, you know, to -- What is he doing to help the 23 students?" 24 Q. She was asking you this? 25 A. She was wondering.

Page	130

	Page 130		Page 132
1	Q. Was she a new teacher to Helms?	1	A. Yes.
2	A. I don't think so.	2	Q. Do you recall how long a fight you would
3	Q. Do you know how long she had been there?	3	witness would last?
4	A. No.	4	MS. KOTT: Are you talking about each one or
5	Q. In paragraph 14, the last line, you mentioned	5	MS. VANSE: That's actually a good
6	that your son "comes home commenting that he feels bad	6	clarification.
7	about having to attend a school that reminds him of a	7	Q. You said you saw several. Were they all pretty
8	prison and concentration camp." Were you thinking of an	8	much the same kind of fight, or were there different
9	instance in particular when he told you that, or is that	9	kinds of fighting that you observed?
10	just a general comment he would make?	10	A. Different.
11	A. General comment.	11	Q. How were they different?
12	Q. Were those your son's words, that it reminded	12	A. Sometimes they would fight, it had to do with
13	him of a prison or concentration camp?	13	races. And I don't know what any of the reasons.
14	A. That's correct.	14	Q. Were there some that you noticed were I
15	Q. How often would your son comment to you about	15	don't know, seemed more violent or more serious than
16	that he felt bad having to attend school at Helms?	16	others?
17	A. Almost every day.	17	A. Some.
18	Q. And what would you do when he would tell you	18	Q. In general, the fights that you observed, were
19	that?	19	they just again a few students, or were there big groups
20	MS. KOTT: Objection, vague.	20	of students involved?
21	MS. VANSE: Q. Would you say anything to him?	21	A. Sometimes big groups and sometimes just a few.
22	A. I would listen to him and try to encourage him	22	Q. You also mentioned in paragraph 15 that your
23	to do his best, you know, while he was studying to make	23	son has been harassed by fellow students.
24	the best of the classes he knew even though he knew	24	A. (Witness nods head.)
25	some of them weren't too good, and to try to have	25	Q. How often did that occur?
			P 122
	Page 131		Page 133
1	Page 131 patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't	1	-
1 2	-	1 2	A. Almost every day.
-	patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't		<ul><li>A. Almost every day.</li><li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this</li></ul>
2	patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.	2	A. Almost every day.
2 3	<ul><li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li><li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li><li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>A. Almost every day.</li><li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li><li>A. He would tell me.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li><li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li><li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. Almost every day.</li><li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li><li>A. He would tell me.</li><li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li><li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li><li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li><li>A. What do you mean?</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>A. Almost every day.</li><li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li><li>A. He would tell me.</li><li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li><li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li><li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li><li>A. What do you mean?</li><li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did he enjoy her class?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever talk to anyone at the school about</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did he enjoy her class?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. We've also talked a little bit about fights</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever talk to anyone at the school about it?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did he enjoy her class?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. We've also talked a little bit about fights that occurred at Helms. How many fights did you</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever talk to anyone at the school about it?</li> <li>A. I don't remember. I think I mentioned it to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did he enjoy her class?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. We've also talked a little bit about fights that occurred at Helms. How many fights did you personally observe occur at Helms?</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever talk to anyone at the school about it?</li> <li>A. I don't remember. I think I mentioned it to Tanya and other parents.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did he enjoy her class?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. We've also talked a little bit about fights that occurred at Helms. How many fights did you personally observe occur at Helms?</li> <li>A. Several. Exactly how many I don't know, but</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever talk to anyone at the school about it?</li> <li>A. I don't remember. I think I mentioned it to Tanya and other parents.</li> <li>Q. And has the harassment stopped now that he is</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. We've also talked a little bit about fights that occurred at Helms. How many fights did you personally observe occur at Helms?</li> <li>A. Several. Exactly how many I don't know, but outside the school, inside the school, and the</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. I don't remember. I think I mentioned it to Tanya and other parents.</li> <li>Q. And has the harassment stopped now that he is at Richmond?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>patience, that if he was a good student, it didn't matter if the school was so bad, and to try his best.</li> <li>And I will tell him that I will do something about it.</li> <li>Q. Did your son take any classes at Helms that you thought were good, were taught by good teachers?</li> <li>A. What do you mean?</li> <li>Q. We've talked a little bit that he had some problems with one of his math teachers. And I'm just wondering if he had any classes at Helms that he enjoyed or thought were good classes that he told you about?</li> <li>A. Social studies.</li> <li>Q. Any others?</li> <li>A. That's the one he enjoyed more when he was in seventh grade.</li> <li>Q. Did he have Ms. Coll for a history teacher?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did he enjoy her class?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. We've also talked a little bit about fights that occurred at Helms. How many fights did you personally observe occur at Helms?</li> <li>A. Several. Exactly how many I don't know, but</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Almost every day.</li> <li>Q. Was this something you observed, or was this something your son would tell you?</li> <li>A. He would tell me.</li> <li>Q. Did he ever say who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And who was harassing him?</li> <li>A. Other students.</li> <li>Q. And how long did that go on?</li> <li>A. I don't know. He would tell me. He would often tell me about it, or my husband.</li> <li>Q. Was this in his seventh grade year or his eighth grade year or both?</li> <li>A. Both.</li> <li>Q. And did you ever do anything to stop the harassment?</li> <li>A. No, because I wasn't there.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever talk to anyone at the school about it?</li> <li>A. I don't remember. I think I mentioned it to Tanya and other parents.</li> <li>Q. And has the harassment stopped now that he is</li> </ul>

	Page 134		Page 136
1	"The level of respect offered by the teachers to the	1	Q. Was it the parent of the victim that actually
2	students is also very low." And then you state, "One	2	saw the incident and spoke to you?
3	teacher physically pushed a student down." Other than	3	A. No. Well, the parent that worked in the
4	the incident we've already talked about with the	4	school.
5	teacher, is there anything else you are referring to	5	Q. In paragraph 17 you state that "The teachers
6	when you state "The level of respect offered by the	6	are either hesitant or entirely unwilling to break up
7	teachers to the students is also very low"?	7	the fights between students." Is that something you
8	MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered.	8	have observed that teachers are hesitant or unwilling to
9	THE WITNESS: Just what Well, that and what	9	break up fights?
10	other parents have told me.	10	A. I personally haven't, but my son has.
11	MS. VANSE: Q. What have the other parents	11	Q. And he's told you about that?
12	told you?	12	A. Yes.
13	A. When the children come to them, they would tell	13	Q. And what has he said?
14	them things about the teachers, things they don't like.	14	A. What he says, they don't do anything about it.
15	Q. Do you remember what sort of things they spoke	15	They can't. There was one time that this teacher tried
16	of or referred to?	16	to call the office, but on the speaker. It didn't
17	A. No. Exactly, no.	17	work. There was no way to tell anyone because no one
18	Q. In paragraph 16 you say, "This left the victim	18	could help him.
19	and the students who witnessed the incident feeling	19	Q. So the teacher tried to contact the principal?
20	confused and violated." Was this something that you	20	A. The office, yes.
21	personally observed or someone told you?	21	Q. Or the office.
22	A. Personally.	22	A. By the time they came, they were already
23	Q. And how did you personally observe that the	23	bleeding. So
24	victim and the students who witnessed the incident felt	24	Q. Was there anything else that your son told you
25	confused and violated?	25	about teachers being hesitant or unwilling to break up
			D 127

2

5

6

7

12

A. Because of respect. We teach our children to 1

2 respect -- at least I do -- others, especially when they

3 are at school. So I believe that the teacher is

4 supposed to show respect for the students no matter what

5 because he is the teacher. And I feel that way. And I

6 heard other parents comment about this, too.

7 Q. Did you ever speak with the victim that was

- 8 pushed by the teacher? 9
  - A. Personally, no.

10 Q. Did you speak with students who witnessed the 11 incident?

12 A. Only with a parent.

13 Q. And the parent had witnessed the incident?

14 A. Yes.

Q. And what did that parent tell you? Is that 15

what we referred to before or --16

A. Practically the same thing I just told you.

18 Q. Anything other than what you just told me?

19 A. Like what?

20 Q. I don't know. If there's nothing, there's

21 nothing.

17

22 A. Of what I think?

23 Q. No. Of what the parent told you.

24 A. I think that the parent of that child was very

25 angry, and I think she came to talk with the principal. Page 137

fights between students? 1

A. No. Just that.

3 Q. Did you ever talk about teachers being hesitant 4

or unwilling to break up fights with other parents?

- A. Can you repeat that?
  - Q. Sure, of course.

Did you ever talk about the fact that teachers

8 were hesitant or unwilling to break up fights between

- 9 students with other parents?
- 10 A. They would try, but there was nothing they 11 could do.

Q. So other parents -- I'm sorry. Maybe I still

13 didn't say it right. Was this something that you would

14 talk about with other parents how teachers seemed

15 unwilling or hesitant to break up fights, or is that not

16 something that you discussed with other parents?

17 A. Yes, we did. We practically discussed

18 everything that happened at the school.

19 Q. And what happened -- the comment that the

20 teachers were hesitant or unwilling because they feared

21 retaliation by the students, was that something that the

22 teachers told you that they feared retaliation by the 23

students? 24

A. Yes. My son.

25 Q. Your son told you that?

	Page 138		Page 140
1	A. Yes.	1	the school?
2	Q. Did he say why they thought that or why he was	2	A. Yes.
3	telling you that?	3	Q. Do you know if those doors are supposed to be
4	A. Because he saw that many times.	4	locked?
5	Q. He saw that teachers were afraid of	5	A. At least they're supposed to be closed.
6	retaliation?	6	There's one door that's supposed to be closed, is the
7	A. Yes, sometimes.	7	gate, you know, through the other side of the school.
8	Q. Did he ever speak to any teachers about that,	8	And the main door is supposed to be closed.
9	about	9	Q. And have you ever seen the doors opened during
10	A. No, not that I know.	10	nonschool times, either after school hours or on the
11	Q. He never told you that he spoke with any	11	weekends?
12	teachers?	12	A. The weekend, no. During weekdays, yes.
13	A. No.	13	Q. During weekdays after school hours?
14	Q. And the next line where you state, "In	14	A. Yes.
15	particular, should the teachers in fact touch the	15	Q. Was that something you saw regularly, these
16	students, the teachers fear they would be charged with	16	doors being opened after school hours?
17	assault and harassment." Was that something you spoke	17	A. Not only after school but every day during the
18	to a teacher about, that they feared they would be	18	school day, school hours.
19	charged with assault and harassment if they touched a	19	Q. But is it something that Did you ever see
20	student?	20	them closed?
21	A. Yeah. I think Ms. Colleen was one that told	21	A. No.
22	me, and Idalia told the parents.	22	Q. So every time you came to Helms, the main doors
23	Q. That that's what the teachers were afraid of?	23	were open?
24	A. They couldn't touch the students at all. They	24	A. Yes.
25	were not supposed to.	25	Q. Did you ever speak to any of the teachers at
	Page 139		Page 141
1	Q. And what did Ms. Coll say about the fact that	1	the school about the main doors being left open?
2	teachers should not touch the students fearing they	2	A. No.
3	would be charged with assault and harassment?	3	Q. Did you ever speak to Mr. Muzinich about the
4	A. Because they would accuse you of something that	4	doors?
5	is not true.	5	A. Yes.
6	Q. And that's something she was talking to you	6	Q. And what was that conversation about?
7	about, that's what would happen?	7	A. It was very unsafe for the students. And other
8	A. Yes. She has told me a lot of things, and	8	students from different schools would come in and take
9	exactly words I don't remember, but this is one of the	9	some students from there. Different people would come
10	things she mentioned.	10	inside.
11	Q. In paragraph 18 you state, "For the most part,	11	We asked him to have more security guards
12	access to the school is not secured. Most importantly,	12	there, you know, at least check. But sometimes there
12	the main doors of the school located at the front of the	12	were, and sometimes there weren't.
14	school, those leading off the main hallways, and those	13	Q. Did he give you Mr. Muzinich, ever give you
15	connecting to the gymnasium are unsecured and so anyone	15	a reason why the doors were left open?
16	can enter." How do you know that the main doors are	16	A. No.
	uncontrol of Holme?	10	A. NO. $\Omega$ Did he over tell you that they would be closed?

unsecured at Helms?

A. Because every time you would come to the

school, the doors are all open, the gates are open.

This is the gate that goes to -- you know, where the

Q. So by the main doors, are these doors to a

Q. And it's the main entrance that people enter

fence or doors to the building itself?

A. To the building and the fence.

students are playing. And the main door is always open.

17 18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. Did he ever tell you that they would be closed?
- 18 A. No. I knew from Idalia that the doors were
- 19 supposed to be closed. That's the instructions she said
- 20 the school gave them. They were supposed to be closed
- 21 all the time. But they always leave them open.
- 22 Q. Do you know who was supposed to be making sure 23 the --
- 24 A. Security guards.
- 25 Q. You said that other students would come into

	Page 142		Page 144
1	the school?	1	into the school, did you observe or did you hear about
2	A. Yes.	2	any other people coming into Helms that shouldn't be
3	Q. Was that something you saw yourself or that	3	there?
4	you	4	A. Yes, I heard.
5	A. Yes.	5	Q. And who was that that came into the school?
6	Q. And how	6	A. There was one at this time. There was a
7	A. And other parents.	7	rapist. And they were handing out papers to all the
8	Q. So you personally saw other students come into	8	parents. And it was in the community. And they saw him
9	the school?	9	outside.
10	A. Yes.	10 11	Q. Outside the school?
11 12	<ul><li>Q. And how often would you see that?</li><li>A. Very often.</li></ul>	11	A. Yes, on a bicycle. I personally didn't see him. Somebody else did.
12	Q. And what exactly would the students do, the	12	Q. But he was outside the school?
13	other students coming into Helms?	14	A. Watching the kids.
15	A. They would disrupt the other students and try	15	Q. Who told you that?
16	to take them out of the school. Girls or boys.	16	A. Another parent.
17	Q. Do you know if these other students were	17	Q. In paragraph 19, you state that "Windows facing
18	supposed to be in their own schools?	18	the playground have been left in disrepair for a long
19	A. Yes, they were.	19	period of time." Are there windows in particular that
20	Q. Did you ever do anything in response to seeing	20	you were talking about?
21	someone Let me ask you this question: How did you	21	A. There are windows that are broken everywhere.
22	know they were not students at Helms?	22	Q. But the ones in particular in paragraph 19
23	A. They were older kids.	23	and not being familiar with Helms, maybe you can just
24	Q. Like high school age?	24	help me out a little bit. How many windows face the
25	A. Yes.	25	playground?
	Page 143		Page 145
1	Q. Do you know if they were ever asked to leave	1	A. I don't know exactly how many.
2	Helms?	2	Q. Were there a lot of windows?
3	A. Yes.	3	A. Yes.
4	Q. Who would ask them to leave?	4	Q. And about how many of those windows have been
5	A. Idalia sometimes would see them and tell them	5	left in disrepair?
6	to leave.	6	A. None of them. They haven't been repaired.
7	Q. Anyone else?	7	Q. So all of them are broken?
8	A. Not that I know.	8	A. They just have pieces of, you know, wood or
9	Q. Did you ever ask them to leave?	9	tape on the broken glass, broken windows.
10	A. No.	10	Q. Do you know if those windows have been fixed?
11 12	Q. You said, also, some other people would come in. What other people besides older students would come	11 12	A. I don't know. Right now I don't know, but I don't think so.
12	into Helms?	12	Q. You also state in paragraph 19 that "This
13	A. Yes.	13 14	allows for easy access to the school. It has already
15	Q. Who? I'm sorry.	15	been reported that during weekend hours, children from
16	A. Who? I think there were parents, most of them.	16	another school entered the building through these broken
17	But other people. I don't know who they were.	17	windows."
18	Q. But you did see parents coming into the school,	18	And can you tell me, was this one instance in
19	also?	19	particular that you're thinking of for this particular
20	A. Ones I knew.	20	paragraph?
21	Q. Were they supposed to be at the school?	21	A. There were parents there talking about it.
22	A. Well, if they have to work if they had	22	Q. Was this at a parent meeting?
23	anything to talk about or something to any problems,	23	A. Yes.
24	they would come.	24	Q. What did they say?
25	Q. Other than the older students that you saw come	25	A. That there were other kids. There was this

	Page 146		Page 148
1	parent that he was patrolling, and he saw some kids	1	Q. Do you know why he got fired?
2	going out the school, cutting. And he said that there	2	A. Because he found out that they were stealing
3	were others coming in in there.	3	money.
4	Q. And this is something the parent saw on a	4	Q. Who is they, the district?
5	weekend?	5	A. School. That's what he told me.
6	A. Yes. Not on the weekend.	6	Q. Do you remember his name?
7 8	<ul><li>Q. During the weekday?</li><li>A. School hours.</li></ul>	7	A. No.
0 9	Q. Did any other parent tell you that they	8 9	Q. And when did he tell you that the school was stealing money?
10	observed students coming through the windows during the	10	A. This year.
11	weekday?	11	Q. This year being 2001. Was it the school year,
12	A. Yes, there were other parents. But their own	12	or was it last school year?
13	kids would tell them.	13	A. 2000-2001.
14	Q. Did your son ever tell you that he knew someone	14	Q. Did he say anything else other than the school
15	coming through the windows during the weekday?	15	had been stealing money?
16 17	<ul><li>A. No, but he would hear from his friends.</li><li>Q. And how about during the weekend hours? Did</li></ul>	16 17	A. He said a lot of things.
17	you ever observe or have someone tell you that they saw	17	<ul><li>Q. What else did he say?</li><li>A. That he worked for the government. He was a</li></ul>
19	students come in on the weekend hours?	19	soldier, and that he worked protecting the state taxes,
20	A. Idalia told us once that some kids broke into	20	that he was very furious and angry that they were
21	the school I think by the library, the windows that are	21	stealing the money that belonged to the kids.
22	in the library, and they you know, they left bottles	22	Q. Did he explain at all how he knew the school
23	there, condoms, and a lot of things.	23	was stealing money?
24	Q. Do you know if those bottles and condoms were	24	A. Yes. He said that he had evidence. He
25	cleaned up when the students got there on Monday?	25	actually was he had a personal lawyer.
	Page 147		Page 149
1	A. I don't know.	1	Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had
2	<ul><li>A. I don't know.</li><li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting</li></ul>	2	Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?
2 3	<ul><li>A. I don't know.</li><li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>A. I don't know.</li><li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. What was that?</li></ul>
2 3	<ul><li>A. I don't know.</li><li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. What was that?</li><li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know,</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. I don't know.</li><li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. What was that?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>A. I don't know.</li><li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> <li>Q. And this was someone at Helms; correct?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And teachers: While your son was at Helms, did</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> <li>Q. And this was someone at Helms; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes. They would harass him while he was still</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And teachers: While your son was at Helms, did the school receive any more or better qualified in your</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> <li>Q. And this was someone at Helms; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes. They would harass him while he was still in school. And after he was out, he said that they</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And teachers: While your son was at Helms, did the school receive any more or better qualified in your opinion teachers while he was there?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> <li>Q. And this was someone at Helms; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes. They would harass him while he was still in school. And after he was out, he said that they would make calls and threats to him and his family.</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And teachers: While your son was at Helms, did the school receive any more or better qualified in your</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> <li>Q. And this was someone at Helms; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes. They would harass him while he was still in school. And after he was out, he said that they</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. You mentioned that you first started getting involved at Helms a few months into your son's seventh grade year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. While your son was at Helms, did you notice that the facilities like the school building was improved, or did it get worse during his time?</li> <li>A. It got worse.</li> <li>Q. Were there any parts of the school that were improved while he was there that you could either observe or he told you?</li> <li>MS. KOTT: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. How about books? Did you either observe that the school received new textbooks, or did your son tell you that new textbooks had been received at any time while he was at Helms?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And teachers: While your son was at Helms, did the school receive any more or better qualified in your opinion teachers while he was there?</li> <li>A. No. They fired a good one.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Did he tell you what kind of information he had that showed the school was stealing money?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What was that?</li> <li>A. Papers where everything was written, you know, the amount of money they had and things like that.</li> <li>Q. Did he say how he had found out about it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did he find out about it?</li> <li>A. Well, he thought that they were stealing money through time cards.</li> <li>Q. And how would they do that, did he explain?</li> <li>A. The way I think is because they would ask you to sign several time cards.</li> <li>Q. Teachers?</li> <li>A. No. That person in charge of the general school funds? Renee is her name, but I don't recall her last name.</li> <li>Q. And this was someone at Helms; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes. They would harass him while he was still in school. And after he was out, he said that they would make calls and threats to him and his family.</li> <li>Q. Other than Renee, did he say who else did he</li> </ul>

Page 150		Page 152
<ul> <li>principal and his person what was his name? I don't recall his name. He's an older man. That they knew about it.</li> <li>Q. Did he say whether the school was doing anything because of the incident, because they were stealing money?</li> <li>A. The school wasn't doing anything because they don't do anything.</li> <li>Q. The school didn't know about this at all?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did he tell the school?</li> <li>A. He told me.</li> <li>Q. Did he tell anyone</li> <li>A. He told Miss Colleen.</li> <li>Q. Did he tell anyone else?</li> <li>A. I don't know. Maybe he did.</li> <li>Q. Other than what we've already talked about, are there any other problems that you observed at Helms that we haven't talked about already?</li> <li>A. You mean right now or in the past?</li> <li>Q. Well, let's do that. Are there some that have been there in the past that are not there now?</li> <li>A. I haven't visited the school in this school year.</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>result of this lawsuit?</li> <li>A. I would like to see schools better environments for these children because they look like jails. I mean, I've seen different schools and high schools, especially one that is nearby the school district, it looks like a jail.</li> <li>Q. Is that the high school your sons attend?</li> <li>A. No. It's a different one besides that one.</li> <li>Q. What is that one?</li> <li>A. Gompers. It's a high school.</li> <li>I would like the children to have, you know, what they need in the classroom, textbooks; the teachers to have the material they need for their students and, not only that, but money for field trips, which was one of the things they mentioned to us. And they were always told that they didn't have money for that.</li> <li>Q. When you just said money for field trips is one of the things</li> <li>A. Study trips?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Who mentioned that to you?</li> <li>A. Teachers. Miss Colleen was one of them. An English teacher, bilingual teacher. Math teacher.</li> <li>Q. They mentioned that they would like to take</li> </ul>
Page 151 what's there now so you can't	1	Page 153 students on study trips?
<ul> <li>A. I hear they're still the same because I have friends that still have children in there.</li> <li>Q. Let's just talk about any other problems at Helms that you observed in the past when you were at Helms or that you heard from your son that we haven't talked about already.</li> <li>A. I can't remember right now.</li> <li>Q. Any other problems at Helms now that you have heard of from other people that we haven't already talked about?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit?</li> <li>A. Because I wanted to see better things, you know, for my son, especially my son, and the other students. I thought it wasn't fair for them to have to go through that.</li> <li>Q. What did you think that the lawsuit would do to help things for your son at school?</li> <li>A. That they would fight for us and help us somehow and get this, you know, to the state and fix everything that has to be fixed, not only in this school but the whole district, which is crooked to me.</li> <li>Q. Anything else that you want to see happen as a</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul> <li>A. Yes. And I heard them tell the principal at the school site council meeting.</li> <li>Q. That they would like to take students on study trips?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of a bond measure called Measure M?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Were you aware of any recent bond measures that would raise money for West Contra Costa School District?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Overall, do you feel that your son is getting a better education now at Richmond than he did at Helms? MS. KOTT: Objection. Vague. Calls for expert testimony.</li> <li>MS. VANSE: Q. In your opinion.</li> <li>A. I'm checking on that. I'm still waiting.</li> <li>Q. But so far, have you From what you've seen.</li> <li>And your older son has been at Richmond; correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Do you think that the education your son both of your sons are receiving at Richmond is better than what they had at Helms?</li> <li>A. Yes, I think so.</li> </ul>
	principal and his person what was his name? I don't recall his name. He's an older man. That they knew about it. Q. Did he say whether the school was doing anything because of the incident, because they were stealing money? A. The school wasn't doing anything because they don't do anything. Q. The school didn't know about this at all? A. No. Q. Did he tell the school? A. He told me. Q. Did he tell anyone A. He told Miss Colleen. Q. Did he tell anyone else? A. I don't know. Maybe he did. Q. Other than what we've already talked about, are there any other problems that you observed at Helms that we haven't talked about already? A. You mean right now or in the past? Q. Well, let's do that. Are there some that have been there in the past that are not there now? A. I haven't visited the school in this school year. Q. So by that comment, you mean you don't know Page 151 what's there now, so you can't A. I hear they're still the same because I have friends that still have children in there. Q. Let's just talk about any other problems at Helms or that you observed in the past when you were at Helms or that you beard from your son that we haven't talked about? A. No. Q. Any other problems at Helms now that you have heard of from other people that we haven't already talked about? A. No. Q. And why did you decide to get involved in the lawsuit? A. Because I wanted to see better things, you know, for my son, especially my son, and the other students. I thought it wasn't fair for them to have to go through that. Q. What did you think that the lawsuit would do to help things for your son at school? A. That they would fight for us and help us somehow and get this, you know, to my in this school but the whole district, which is crooked to me.	principal and his person what was his name? I don'trecall his name. He's an older man. That they knewabout it.Q. Did he say whether the school was doinganything because of the incident, because they werestealing money?A. The school wasn't doing anything because theydon't do anything.Q. Did he tell the school?A. No.Q. Did he tell anyoneA. He told Miss Colleen.Q. Did he tell anyone else?A. I don't know. Maybe he did.Q. Other than what we've already talked about, arethere any other problems that you observed at Helms thatwe haven't talked about already?A. You mean right now or in the past?Q. Well, let's do that. Are there some that havebeen there in the past that are not there now?A. I haven't visited the school in this schoolyear.Q. So by that comment, you mean you don't knowPage 151what's there now, so you can'tA. I hear they're still the same because I havefriends that still have children in there.Q. Any other problems at Helms now that you haveHelms of that you beard from your son that we haven'ttalked about already.A. I can't remember right now.Q. And why did you decide to get involved in theA. No.Q. And why did you decide to get involved in thelawsuit?A. Because I wanted to see better things, youKnow, for my son, especially my son, and the otherstudents. I thought it wasn't fair for them to have togo through that

1	Q. In which way do you think it's better?	1	A. No.
2	A. I think they have some teachers that really	2	Q. No? Are there any schools in the West Contra
3	cared, you know, and they know when they see a good	3	Costa School District that have better facilities than
4	student that really wants to succeed. And my son is one	4	at Helms?
5	of them, not just because he's my son but because the	5	MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation.
6	teachers have told me that and the principal I mean	6	MS. VANSE: Q. Have you seen any other school
7	his counselor.	7	buildings other than Helms and Richmond?
8	Q. And because he's your son?	8	A. Only one.
9	A. Yes, especially.	9	Q. Just Richmond?
10	Q. You wouldn't be a mom if you didn't say that.	10	A. Only one. I think it's Caesar Chavez. It's a
11	A. I'm proud of him.	11	brand new school. Just because it's brand new. That's
12	Q. Anything else that makes you think the	12	about it.
13	education your son is receiving at Richmond is better	13	Q. What is your daughter's school like? Is that a
14	than at Helms?	14	good school building?
15	A. I think they have belter opportunities for	15	A. No.
16	them.	16	Q. No?
17	Q. Do you know why Richmond is also in the West	17	A. Not at all.
18	Contra Costa School District; correct?	18	Q. What about her teacher?
19	A. Yes.	19	A. I don't like her either. I'm very involved
20	Q. Do you know why there's a difference between	20	there, too.
21	the education, other than just being high school and	21	Q. What don't you like about your daughter's
22	junior high, that your son is getting at Richmond versus	22	teacher?
23	at Helms?	23	A. What I don't like?
24	MS. KOTT: Objection. Calls for speculation.	24	Q. (Nods head)
25	THE WITNESS: What's the question again?	25	A. She's very she's mean. She shouts too much
	Page 155		Page 157
1	MS. VANSE: Q. Sure. Maybe you've never	1	at the children. And I think that if they're starting
2	thought about it. I'm just wondering if you have any	2	school and they get a bad impression of the teachers, if
3	thoughts on why you think your son is getting a better	3	they like school, they start disliking school. And my

- 4 education, like, why Richmond is giving your son a
- 5 better education than Helms did. Have you observed
- 6 anything other than what we've already talked about that
- 7 would make that school better than Helms?
- 8 A. I think they have different programs for the
- 9 students that are about to graduate, and that helps a10 lot.
- 11 Q. Do you think or have you seen programs, things
- 12 at Richmond that you think would work also at Helms that
- 13 you think the district should do at different schools
- 14 that they haven't already done?
- 15 A. I think they should do it in all schools, not
- 16 only in one, you know, because --
- 17 Q. I think that was a really bad question. So
- 18 I'll just ask another one.
- 19 I'm just wondering if your son while at
- 20 Richmond has come home or done something, said, "Gosh, I
- 21 wish they had done that at Helms." Have you ever had
- 22 that experience about why hadn't they done this earlier? 22 A No
- 23 A. No.
- 24 Q. Is the facility at Richmond better than at
- 25 Helms, like the building itself?

- like school, they start disliking school. And my daughter likes school. She loves school. You know. 4 5 But I don't want her to dislike school. I already spoke with the principal about it. 6 7 Q. And what did the principal say when you spoke 8 to him about it? A. She said, "Have you talked to the teacher?" 9 10 And I said, "No. I think you should." 11 She said, "Because that's one of the things, 12 you know, the procedures you have to do." 13 "I know that's one of the procedures," I would 14 say, "but I decided to come to you because from what I hear, this is not something new. Other parents told me 15 16 that she's had these problems, you know, for a long 17 time. And I was -- I stayed at the classroom and 18 observed her, and there was this time that she really 19 got me angry. You know. Kids don't deserve to be 20 treated like that, especially when they're starting, you know." 21 22 Q. Did you ever speak to the teacher about that? 23 A. Not yet, but I told the principal if I have to
- talk to her, I would.O. And did the p
  - Q. And did the principal -- do you know if the

	Page 158		Page 160
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>principal spoke to the teacher?</li> <li>A. I think she did because she mentioned that to some parents, that there was some parents that weren't so happy with her.</li> <li>Q. And after the principal spoke to the teacher, did you notice that the teacher was better?</li> <li>A. A little bit. Just a little.</li> <li>Q. And your daughter just started school, correct, this year?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Well, I think that's all I have. MS. KOTT: Okay. MS. VANSE: I don't want to close the deposition because I really haven't gone through all of this yet, but I think that's all the questions I have. So</li> <li>MS. KOTT: All of what yet? MS. VANSE: The papers that I just received today.</li> <li>Q. And actually, you did mention that you had other papers at home that you didn't have time to look for? MS. KOTT: I believe you're misrepresenting her testimony at this point.</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 160 MS. VANSE: Absolutely. I understand that. And I just don't I don't want to say, you know, the deposition is over. I don't anticipate ever coming back and speaking to this witness again. I appreciate the time you've taken today, but I just don't feel comfortable about saying yes, definitely this is closed, but I don't say that with the anticipation that we'll ever have to open it again. MS. KOTT: Okay. All right. MS. VANSE: I think we can just stipulate Do you have the normal stipulation for this? I think we just stipulate that once the original is delivered to Plaintiffs, that the court reporter be relieved of her duties under the Code and that the Plaintiff have 30 days from receipt of the transcript to review it, make any changes, and if she does not sign it within 30 days, then certified copies may be used as the original. MS. KOTT: So stipulated. MS. VANSE: Great. Thank you. THE REPORTER: Ms. Kott, would you like to order a copy of the transcript? MS. KOTT: Yes, please. (Whereupon, the deposition was adjourned.)
24 25	MS. VANSE: That's certainly not my intent.	24 25	(Whereupon, the deposition was adjourned.)
23	WS. VAINSE. That's certainly not my intent.	23	
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Q. If you don't have I thought when you first gave me these Deposition Exhibits 1 through 3, you said that you might have additional letters that you just didn't have time to look for.</li> <li>A. That's what I could find. But I think the rest of the other information is with the other parents.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Well, if that's the case and you don't have any more, then that's fine. I must have misunderstood it and thought you said you just didn't have time to look for the other letters.</li> <li>A. No. That's all I could find.</li> <li>Q. That's fine, then. If that's what you could find, that's what you could find.</li> <li>MS. KOTT: We would rather not leave this open if at all possible. You've already questioned her about all of the letters. So I mean, do you have a sense right now of what further you might want to cover with her specifically about those?</li> <li>MS. VANSE: I don't. And without, you know, taking the time to go through the documents and review them and you know, several other documents were mentioned today that, you know, we could bring up at a later time whether or not those needed to be produced. I don't even know if the plaintiffs had access to them.</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 161 I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct. Subscribed at

Page 162	
1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER	
2 3 I, CLARE MACY, a Certified Shorthand Reporter,	
4 hereby certify that the witness in the foregoing	
<ul><li>5 deposition was by me duly sworn to tell the truth, the</li><li>6 whole truth and nothing but the truth in the</li></ul>	
<ul><li>7 within-entitled cause;</li><li>8 That said deposition was taken down in</li></ul>	
9 shorthand by me, a disinterested person, at the time and	
<ul><li>10 place therein stated, and that the testimony of the said</li><li>11 witness was thereafter reduced to typewriting, by</li></ul>	
<ul><li>12 computer, under my direction and supervision;</li><li>13 I further certify that I am not of counsel or</li></ul>	
<ul><li>attorney for either or any of the parties to the said</li><li>deposition, nor in any way interested in the event of</li></ul>	
16 this cause, and that I am not related to any of the	
<ul><li>17 parties thereto.</li><li>18</li></ul>	
19 DATED:, 2001. 20	
21 22	
CLARE MACY, CSR 5256	
23 24	
25	